



Gc  
974.4  
N42r  
v.VIII  
1136285

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01100 7322









RECORDS  
OF  
PLYMOUTH COLONY.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.



RECORDS  
OF THE  
COLONY  
OF  
NEW PLYMOUTH  
IN  
NEW ENGLAND.

PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE LEGISLATURE OF THE  
COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

EDITED BY

NATHANIEL B. SHURTLEFF, M.D.,

MEMBER OF THE MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY, FELLOW OF THE AMERICAN ACADEMY OF ARTS  
AND SCIENCES, MEMBER OF THE AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY, FELLOW  
OF THE SOCIETY OF ANTIQUARIES OF LONDON, ETC.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

Vol VIII  
1633—1689.



BOSTON:  
FROM THE PRESS OF WILLIAM WHITE,  
PRINTER TO THE COMMONWEALTH.

1857.

R 974.4  
S 23 v. 8

## REMARKS.

———— 1136285

**T**HE miscellaneous records appertaining to the Plymouth Colony, originally forming part of the contents of several volumes, have been printed collectively, and are comprised in this volume.

The earliest marriages on record in the colony will be found entered among the Court Orders. All the births, marriages, and deaths which were returned for record anterior to the year 1647, with the above-mentioned exception, have been lost by the decay of the first part of the original volume in which they were recorded at Plymouth.

The Treasurers' Accounts commence in 1658 and terminate in 1686, when the government of the colony was usurped by Andros. They are preserved in very good order, in connection with certain miscellaneous records, and are in the handwriting of many different persons.

The lists of freemen, taken at various times, and of those who were able to bear arms in the year 1643, are among the interesting records preserved in this volume.

Complete indexes have been prepared for the printed volume, to take the place of those in the original volumes, which were comparatively useless on account of their want of minuteness.

N. B. S.





## MARKS AND CONTRACTIONS.

---

A Dash ~ (or straight line) over a letter indicates the omission of the letter following the one marked.

A Curved Line ~ indicates the omission of one or more letters next to the one marked.

A Superior Letter indicates the omission of contiguous letters, either preceding or following it.

A Caret ^ indicates an omission in the original record.

A Cross x indicates a lost or unintelligible word.

All doubtful words supplied by the editor are included between brackets, [ ].

Some redundancies in the original record are printed in Italics.

Some interlineations, that occur in the original record, are put between parallels, || ||.

Some words and paragraphs, which have been cancelled in the original record, are put between ‡ ‡.

Several characters have special significations, namely:—

<p>@, — annum, anno.</p> <p>ā, — an, am, — curiā, curiam.</p> <p>ā, — mātrate, magistrate.</p> <p>ĥ, — ber, — numĥ, number; Roĥt, Robert.</p> <p>ĉ, — ci, ti, — acĉon, action.</p> <p>ĉō, — tio, — jurisdicĉon, jurisdiction.</p> <p>ĉ, — cre, cer, — aĉs, acres.</p> <p>ĉ, — ĉĉ, delivered.</p> <p>ĉ, — Trĉr, Treasurer.</p> <p>ĉ, — committĉ, committee.</p> <p>ĝ, — ĝĝal, general; Georĝ, George.</p> <p>ĥ, — chr, charter.</p> <p>ĥ, — begĥg, beginĥg, beginning.</p> <p>ĥ, — ĥre, letter.</p> <p>m̄, — mm, mn, — com̄ittee, committee.</p> <p>n̄, — recoñfidaĉon, recommendation.</p> <p>m̄, — mer, — form̄ly, formerly.</p> <p>n̄, — month.</p> <p>n̄, — nn, — Peñ, Penn; año, anno.</p> <p>n̄, — Dñi, Domini.</p> <p>n̄, — ner, — manñ, manner.</p> <p>ō, — on, — mentiō, mention.</p>	<p>ō, — mō, month.</p> <p>ĥ, — par, por, — ĥt, part; ĥtion, portion.</p> <p>p, — per, — pson, person.</p> <p>p, — pro, — pporĉon, proportion.</p> <p>p, — pre, — p̄sent, present.</p> <p>q, — qstion, question.</p> <p>q̄, — esq̄, esquire.</p> <p>r, — Apr̄, April.</p> <p>s̄, — s̄, session; s̄d, said.</p> <p>s̄, — ser, — s̄vants, servants.</p> <p>t̄, — ter, — neuĥ, neuter.</p> <p>t̄, — cap̄t, captain.</p> <p>u, — uer, — seŭal, seueral.</p> <p>ū, — abouū, aboue, above.</p> <p>v̄, — ver, — seŭal, several.</p> <p>w̄, — w̄n, when.</p> <p>y<sup>e</sup>, the; y<sup>m</sup>, them; y<sup>n</sup>, then; y<sup>r</sup>, their; y<sup>s</sup>, this; y<sup>t</sup>, that.</p> <p>z, — us, — vilibz, vilibus.</p> <p>℥, — es, et, — statut℥, statutes.</p> <p>℥, &amp;ĉ, &amp;c<sup>a</sup>, — et cætera.</p> <p>viz̄, — videlicet, namely.</p> <p>/ — full point.</p>
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------



## CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, . . . . .	3
TREASURY ACCOUNTS, . . . . .	93
LISTS OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS, . . . . .	173
INDEX, . . . . .	211



**MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.**

1633—1689.



# PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

## MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages contain the records of Births, Marriages, Deaths, and Burials, in the several towns of the Colony of New Plymouth, as they were returned by the respective town clerks. The first portion of the manuscript part having been lost, and the first page of what remains being in a tattered condition, the original record commences in a fragmentary manner. The handwriting in the original is that of Secretary Morton. The pages of the manuscript volume are noted in the printed copy by an asterisk in the text, and by Arabic figures in the margin.]

### BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

\* x        x        x        x        twentyeth of Nouember.        [\*1.]  
x        x        buried the tenth of February.  
Zebx     xeman buried the 23<sup>d</sup> of March.

### 1647. *Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*        YARMOUTH.

**S**USANNA MILLER, daughter of M<sup>r</sup> John Miller, was born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of May.

Elizabeth Hedge, daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Hedge, was born the twenty one of May.

Samuell Matthews, the sonn of James Matthews, was born the first of May.

Jonathan Hallot, the sonn of Andrew Hallott, was born the twentyeth of Nouember.

Ruth Tayler, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was born the 29<sup>th</sup> of July.

Mary Rider, the daughter of Samuell Ryder, was born the sixt of September.

Sara Hull, the daughter of Trustrum Hull, was born the 18<sup>th</sup> of October.

Beniamin Staare, the sonn of Thō Staare, was born the sixt of February.

x     Darby, the sonn of John Darby, was born the last of February.

Joseph, the sonn of Wiltam Nicherson, born the 10 month, 1647.

YARMOUTH.

1647. *Yarmouth Regester for Marriages and Burialls.*

Hugh Tilby died the twenty eight of January, buried the day following.  
 Henry Wilden married to Eedx x the twenty fift of January.  
 Sara Hull, the x x died x x  
 x x x x Winter, x x x was born on x x x

---

PLYMOUTH.

[1647. *Plymouth Register of Births.*]

[\*4.] \***T**HŌ & Hanna Smith, the son & daughter of Richard Smith, being twins, were born on the twenty third of Aprell.

Lidia Barnes, the daughter of John Barnes, was born on the twenty fourth of Aprell.

Samuell Wood, the sonn of Henery Wood, was born the twenty fift of May.

Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of June.

Ann Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 4<sup>th</sup> of June.

Lidia Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, was born on the 8<sup>th</sup> of June.

Rebekah Billington, the daughter of Francis Billington, was born on the 8<sup>th</sup> of June.

Abigail Church, the daughter of Richard Church, was born on the 22<sup>cond</sup> of June.

Hanna Eedy, the daughter of Samuell Eedy, was born on the twenty third of June.

Elizabeth Chipman, the daughter of John Chipman, was born on the 24<sup>th</sup> of June.

Hester Willet, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Thō Willet, was born on the sixt of July.

Sara Heward, the daughter of John Heward, was born on the twentyeth day of August.

Thomas Paddy, the sonn of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Paddy, was born the sixt of September.

x x x sonn of Wiltam Hoskins, was born the last day of November.

x x x John Tompson, x x x



\* × Rener, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> × Rener, was born the 26<sup>th</sup> of December. PLYMOUTH.  
[\*5.]

Seth Pope, the sonn of Thō Pope, was born on the 13<sup>th</sup> of January.

Elizabeth Cook, the daughter of Jakob Cook, was born on the 18<sup>th</sup> of January.

Samuell & Elizabeth Watson, being twines, the sonn & daughter of Gor̄g Watson, were born the 18<sup>th</sup> of January.

Ephraim Morton, the sonn of Ephraim Morton, was born on the 27<sup>th</sup> of January.

Isaak Doty, the sonn of Edward Doty, was born on the 8<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.

Isaak Cushman, the sonn of the Elder Cushman, was born the 8<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, was born the 13<sup>th</sup> of March.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, was born the twenty third of March.

#### 1648. *Plyñi Regester of Mariages & Burialls.*

Elizabeth Spooner, the wife of Willam Spooner, died the twenty eight of Aprell.

John Wood, the sonn of Steuen × × × ×

Thō Smith, the sonn of Richard Smith, × × ×

Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, died the 15<sup>th</sup> of June.

John Young was ma<sup>r</sup>ied vnto × × the 13<sup>th</sup> of December.

M<sup>r</sup> Beniamin Vermayes ma<sup>r</sup>ied vnto M<sup>rs</sup> Mercy Bradford the one and twentyeth of December.

John Barnes, the sonn of John Barnes, died the twenty fit of December.

John Smith, Junī, of Plyñi, was ma<sup>r</sup>ied vnto Deborah Howland, the 4<sup>th</sup> of January.

John Tompson, the sonn of John Tompson, died the eleventh of Febrewary.

#### \*1648. *Sandwidg Regester of the Beirths of their Children.*

SANDWICH.  
[\*6.]

× Boatfish borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of March.

Mary Willis was born the 14<sup>th</sup> of Aprell.

Bathshenah Skiffe born the twenty one of Aprell.

## SANDWICH.

Meriam Wood was born the 8<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Ezra Bourne was born the 12<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Micaell Blackwell was born the first of June.  
 Caleb Allen was born the 27<sup>th</sup> of June.  
 Patience Butler was born the 14<sup>th</sup> of August.  
 Susanna Turner was born the 28<sup>th</sup> of September.  
 Debora Wing was born the tenth of October.  
 Nathancell Fish was born the 27<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.  
 Hester Allen was born the 8<sup>th</sup> of December.  
 Sara Wright was born the eleuenth of Febrewary.  
 Benet Elles was born the 27<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.  
 A sonn of Peeter Wright still born, the 16<sup>th</sup> of December.

*1648. Sandwidg Regester for Mariages & Burials.*

Wilkam Wright buried the 2<sup>cond</sup> of May.  
 Gorç Allen, Senier, buried the 2<sup>cond</sup> of May.  
 Gorç Knot buried the third of May.  
 Meream Wood buried the 9<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Wilkam Newlaud maied to Rose Holloway the 19<sup>th</sup> May.  
 John Presbery buried the 19<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Thõ Burgis maied to Elizabeth Basset the 8<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.  
 x x maied to Mary Vincent the 8<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.  
 x x buried the eleuenth of October.  
 x x buried the eleuenth of December.

P me, WILLAM WOOD.

## YARMOUTH.

*1648. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

**H**ANNAH, the daughter of Richard Templare, was borne the fift of January, anno Domini 1642.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Sturgis, was born the twentieth of Aprill.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Daus, the 28<sup>th</sup> of the same.

Samuell, the sonn of Francis Baker, the first of May.

Mary, the daughter of John Marchant, the 20<sup>th</sup> of May.

Ephraim, the sonn of John Wing, the thirtieth of May.

YARMOUTH.

John, the sonne of Roger Elles, the first of December.

Ann, the daughter of Richard Tayler, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of the same.

Beniamin, the sonne of John Gray, about the 7<sup>th</sup> of December.

Ann, the daughter of Wilham Eldred, about the 16<sup>th</sup> of the same.

Samuell, the sonne of Richard Templer, the 22<sup>cond</sup> of January.

The daughter of Peeter Worden, Febrewary the tenth.

Mary, the daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Hedge, the 24<sup>x</sup>

× × the sonn of Richard Templer, × at Yarmouth.

*\*1648. Yarmouth Regester of Burials.*

[\*7.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Hugh Norman, of the age of six, was drowned in a well the 28<sup>th</sup> of May.

Ruth, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was buried.

The sonne of John Winge drowned in the snow about the eleuenth of December.

*1649. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

PLYMOUTH.

**E**PHRAIM TINKHAM, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the fift of August.

Samuell King, the sonne of Samuell King, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Wybra Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 9<sup>th</sup> of August.

Sara Warrin, the daughter of Nathaneell Warrin, was born the twenty ninth of August.

Thō Sheriue, the sonne of Thō Sheriue, was born on the 2<sup>cond</sup> of September.

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of M<sup>r</sup> Wilham Paddy, was born the tenth of September.

Daniell Ramsden, the sonne of Joseph Ramsden, was born on the 14<sup>th</sup> of September.

Hanna Wood, the daughter of Steuen Wood, was born on the 14<sup>th</sup> of October.

John Young, the sonne of John Young, was born the 9<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

Hanna Churchill, the daughter of John Churchill, was born the twelth of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH. John Tompson, the sonne of John Tompson, was born on the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

James Willet, the sonne of M<sup>r</sup> Thō Willet, was born the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Georġ Bonum, was born the 4<sup>th</sup> of December.

John Morton, the sonn of John Morton, was born the eleuenth of December.

Hasadiah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, Junī, was born the eleuenth of January.

Moses Sauory, the sonne of Thō Sauory, was born the 22<sup>cood</sup> of January.

Hester Wright, the daughter of Richard Wright, was born on the ×

Jonathan Wood, the sonne of Henery Wood, was born the first of January.

John Wood, the sonne of John Wood, was born the 4<sup>th</sup> of March.

× Padduck, the daughter of × ×

[\*8.]

\*1649. *Plymouth Regester of Mariages & Burialls.*

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, died the fifteenth of June.

Samuell Dunham maied vnto Martha Falloway the 29<sup>th</sup> of June.

Wiltam Browne maied vnto Mary Murcock the 16<sup>th</sup> of July.

Samuell Watson, the sonne of Gorġ Watson, died the twentyeth of August.

Christian Finny, the wife of John Finny, died the 9<sup>th</sup> of September.

Ephraim Hicks maied vnto Elizabeth Howland the 13<sup>th</sup> of September.

Ephraim Hicks died the 12<sup>th</sup> of December.

John Morton, the sonne of John Morton, died the twentyeth of December.

Wiltam Harlow maied vnto Rebekah Bartlet the twentyeth of December

Eliezer Morton, the sonne of Nathaneell Morton, died the sixteenth of January.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Gorġ Bonum, died the × ×

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Paddy, died the 18<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, died the third of March.

SANDWICH.

1649. *Sandwidge Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

MARY WOOD born March the 29<sup>th</sup>.

Ephraim Winge born Aprell the 2<sup>cood</sup>.

Mary Newland born Aprell the 16<sup>th</sup>.

Elizabeth Jenkins born Aprell the 30.

David Bessey born May the 23<sup>d</sup>.  
 Samnell Gibbs born June the 22<sup>cond</sup>.  
 Mary Dexter born August the 11<sup>th</sup>.  
 Caleb Fish born August the 18<sup>th</sup>.  
 Mordecaÿ Wright born October the 30.  
 Jonathan Nye born Nouember the 20<sup>th</sup>.  
 Encrease Kirbey, }  
 × Kirbey, } twines, born February.  
 \*Ebenezer Allen born Febrewary the 10<sup>th</sup>.

SANDWICH.

[\*9.]

*1649. Sandridge Register of Marriages and Burialls.*

Wiltam Allen married to Presilla Browne the 21 of March.  
 Richard Chadwell married to Katheren Presberry July the 22<sup>cond</sup>.  
 Ephraim Wing was buried December the 10<sup>th</sup>.  
 John Freeman married to Mary Prence Febrewary the 14<sup>th</sup>.  
 Caleb Fish was buried Febrewary 28<sup>th</sup>.  
 Abigaill Kerbey buried the 29<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.  
 Mordecaÿ Wright buried March the 20<sup>th</sup>.  
 Jane Kerbey, mother, and Richard Kerbey, sonn, buried March  
 the 23<sup>d</sup>.  
 Encrease Kerbey buried March the 24<sup>th</sup>.

P me, WILLIAM WOOD.

*1649. Yarmouth Register of the Beirth of their Children.*

YARMOUTH.

**R**UTH, the daughter of Richard Tayler, born Aprell the 11<sup>th</sup>.  
 Samuell, the sonne of Samuell Arnoll, born May the 9<sup>th</sup>.  
 Thō and } twines, sonn and daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Eluerton Crow, born  
 Elisabeth, } May the 9<sup>th</sup>.  
 Sara, daughter of James Matthewes, born July the 21.  
 Mary, the daughter of Robert Dennis, born September 19<sup>th</sup>.  
 Elizabeth, daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Miller, born: October the 13<sup>th</sup>.  
 Jehosaphat, sonn of M<sup>r</sup> Thō Starre, born January the 12<sup>th</sup>.  
 Mathew, the sonn of John Darbey, born Febrewary the 8<sup>th</sup>.

YARMOUTH.

*1649. Yarmouth Regester of Marriages and Burialls.*

Hester Templer, aged five yeares and an halfe, was buried September the 13<sup>th</sup>.

x x sonne of Robert Dennis, died at the x x  
 [\*10.] \*Ephraim Winge, of the age of one yeare and seauen months, was buried the last of December.

Robert Eldred and Elizabeth Nicarson were married the last week of October.

PLYMOUTH.

*1650. Plym̄ Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

**J**OHAN BRYANT, the sonn of Steuen Bryant, born the 7<sup>th</sup> of Aprell.  
 Sara Dunham, the daughter of Samuell Dunham, born the 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprell.  
 Mary Browne, the daughter of Wilham Browne, born the 14<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Ephraim Little, the sonn of Thō Little, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Mercy Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of June.  
 Jonathan Dunham, sonn of John Dunham, Junier, born the 12<sup>th</sup> of August.  
 Joseph Rener, sonn of Mr John Rener, born the 15<sup>th</sup> of August.  
 Hester Cook, the daughter of John Cook, born the 16<sup>th</sup> of August.  
 Wilham Harlow, sonn of Wilham Harlow, born the fift of October.  
 John Sturtivant, sonn of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of October.  
 John Morton, sonn of John Morton, born the 21 of December.  
 Sara Bonum, daughter of Gorge Bonum, born the 12<sup>th</sup> of January.

See more in the  
 next page of  
 this yeares  
 beirths.

*1650. Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burialls.*

Ralph James married to Mary Fuller the 17<sup>th</sup> of Aprell.

Mother Feney, aged fourscore yeares and vpward, died the 22<sup>cond</sup> of Aprell.

Moses Savory, the sonn of Thō Savory, died the 9<sup>th</sup> of June.  
 [\*11.] \*Robert Padduk died the 25<sup>th</sup> of July.  
 M<sup>is</sup> Sara Holmes died the 18<sup>th</sup> of August.  
 Jonathan Dunham, the sonn of John Dunham, died the 26 of August.  
 Wilham Harlow, sonn of W<sup>m</sup> Harlow, died the 26 of October.  
 John Sturtivant, sonn of Samuell Sturtivant, died the 30<sup>th</sup> of October.

Thō Lettece, sonn of Thō Lettice, died the 3<sup>d</sup> of Nouember.

PLYMOUTH.

Grigory Armstrong died the fift of Nouember.

A daughter of Nathaniell Mortons still born the 23<sup>d</sup> of Nouember.

Edward Gray married to Mary Wiuslow the 16 of January.

Katheren Goulder died the sixteenth of March.

Thō Roberts mañied to Mary Padduk the 24<sup>th</sup> of March.

*1650. More Children born at Plyñi, 1650, which were omitted in the last ymediate page.*

Joane Nellson, daughter of Wilłam Nellson, born the 28<sup>th</sup> of February.

Baruch Jurdaine, the sonn of John Jurdaine, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of February.

Hope Warren, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, born the sixt of March.

Mercy Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, born the 10<sup>th</sup> of March.

Rebeckah Morton, the daughter of Ephraim Morton, born the 15<sup>th</sup> of

March.

*1650. Sandwidge Regester of Beirth of their Children.*

SANDWICH.

**M**ERCY WING, the daughter of Steuen Winge, was born the 13<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

Nathaniell Fish, the sonn of Jonathan Fish, was born the 18<sup>th</sup> of December.

Dorithy Butler, the daughter of Thō Butler, born the 23<sup>d</sup> of January.

Judah Allen, the sonn of Gorge Allen, born the 30<sup>th</sup> of January.

Adam Wright, the sonn of Peter Wright, born the 20<sup>th</sup> of March.

\*Mary Skiffè, the daughter of James Skiffè, born March the 24<sup>th</sup>.

[\*12.]

Mordecay Elles, the sonn of John Elles, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of March.

*1650. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages.*

Thomas Tobbye and Marthay Knott were married the 18<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

John Dillingham and Elizabeth Feake were married March the 24<sup>th</sup>.

N. W.

YARMOUTH

*1650. Yarmouth Regester of y<sup>e</sup> Beirthes of Children.*

**S**ARA WHILDEN born the twenty one of June.  
 Nicolas Eldred August the eighteenth.  
 Daniell Baker September the 2<sup>comd</sup>.  
 Joseph Winge about the same time.  
 Willam Gray October the fift  
 Sara Eldred October the tenth.  
 John Hallot December the eleuenth.  
 Martha Tayler the eighteenth of the same.  
 Hester Mathues January the 8<sup>th</sup>.  
 Abijah Marchant 10<sup>th</sup> of the same.

*Burialls at Yarmouth. 1650.*

Ann Tayler was buried the 29<sup>th</sup> of March, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

Joseph Sturgis was buried the 16<sup>th</sup> of Aprell, about ten daies old.

A son of Thomas Gage was drowned in a well, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

PLYMOUTH.

*\*1651. Plym<sup>th</sup> Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

[\*13.]

**T**HIO: POPE, son of Thō Pope, born the 25<sup>th</sup> of March.  
 Caleb Cook, son of Jacob Cook, born the 29<sup>th</sup> of March.  
 Mercy Faunce, daughter of John Faunce, born the 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprell.  
 Joseph Dotey, son of Edward Dotey, born the last of Aprell.  
 Elkanan Cushman, son of the Elder Cushman, born the first of June.  
 Samuell Sauory, son of Thō Sauory, born the 4<sup>th</sup> of June.  
 Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Thō Willet, born the 20<sup>th</sup> of July.  
 Samuell Knowles, son of Richard Knowles, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of September.  
 Ebenezer Tinkham, son of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 30<sup>th</sup> of September.  
 John Smith, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the first of October.  
 Daudid Wood, the son of Henery Wood, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of October.  
 Isack King, the son of Samuell King, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of October.  
 Desire Gray, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the sixt of Nouember.



Mary Sturtivant, daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 7<sup>th</sup> of December. PLYMOUTH.

Hannah Glasse, daughter of James Glasse, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of December.

Samuell Dunham had two sons born, which were twines, the 29 of December.

Gorge Browne, y<sup>e</sup> son of Willam Browne, was born on the 16<sup>th</sup> of January.

Doreas Hickes, the daughter of Samuell Hickes, borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.

Samuell Atkins, son of Henery Atkins, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.

Nathaniell Wood, son of John Wood, born the twenty fift of Febrewary.

Samuell Dunham, son of John Dunham, Junier, born the 25 of Febrewary.

Daughter of Francis Billington born the same daie.

Jonathan Watson, the son of Gorge Watson, born the 9<sup>th</sup> of March.

*\*1651. Plym̄i Register of Marriages and Burialls.*

[\*14.]

M<sup>is</sup> Alice Paddy, wife of M<sup>r</sup> Willam Paddy, died the 24<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Mary Barnes, the wife of John Barnes, died the 2<sup>com<sup>d</sup></sup> of June.

John Dickarson married to Elizabeth Hickes the 10 of July.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Willet, died the 26<sup>th</sup> of July.

Richard Foster married to Mary Bartlet the 10<sup>th</sup> of September.

John Howland married to Mary Lee the 26<sup>th</sup> of October.

John Rickard married to Hester Barnes the 31 of October.

Gyles Rickard, Junier, married to Hannah Dunham the 31 of October.

A son of Samuell Dunham, being a twine, died soone after the beirth mentioned on the other side, and the other twine died six daies after.

Audey Webb died the 4<sup>th</sup> of March.

Willam Spooner married to Hannah Pratt the 18<sup>th</sup> of March.

---

*1651. Sandwidg Register of Beirths of Children.*

SANDWICH.

**J**OSEPHTH, son of Robert Botfish, born the 3<sup>d</sup> of Aprill.

John Fish, son of Nathaniell Fish, born the 13<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

These be the names of Leiftenant Josephth Rogers his children, as followeth :—

SANDWICH. Sarah was borne the sixt of August, 1633, and died the fifteenth of the same month.

Joseph was born the 19<sup>th</sup> of July, 1635.

Thomas was born the 29<sup>th</sup> of March, 1638.

Elizabeth was born the 29<sup>th</sup> of September, 1639.

John was born the 3<sup>d</sup> of Aprill, 1642.

Mary was born the 22<sup>comd</sup> of September, 1644.

James was borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of October, 1648.

Hannah was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of August, 1652.

PLYMOUTH.

[\*15.]

\*1652. *Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

**J**OSIAH SMITH, son of John Smith, borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.  
 Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew Ringe, born the 19<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.  
 Eliezer, son of John Churchill, born the 20<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.  
 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniell Morton, borne the 3<sup>d</sup> of May.  
 Isack Wright, sonne of Richard Wright, born 26<sup>th</sup> of August.  
 William, sonne of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Paddy, born about the 16<sup>th</sup> of September.  
 John, the sonne of Gyles Rickard, Juni, borne the        ^        ^  
 Jane, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, borne the 31 of December.  
 Samuell, the sonne of Wiltam Harlow, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of January.  
 John, the sonne of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Bradford, born the twentieth of February.  
 Jonathan, the sonne of Thomas Sauory, borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of March.  
 Mary, the daughter of Richard Foster, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of March.  
 John, the sonne of Thomas Pope, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of March.

1652. *Phymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.*

Rebeckah Willett died the 2<sup>comd</sup> of Aprill.  
 Arther Hathaway married to Sara Cooke the 20<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.  
 Joseph Reyner died the 23<sup>d</sup> of Nouember.  
 James Cole, Junier, married to Mary Tilson the 23<sup>d</sup> of December.  
 James Shaw married to Mary Michell the 24<sup>th</sup> of December.  
 Wiltam Pontus died the 9<sup>th</sup> of Febrewary.

*\*Att the Towne of Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[\*16.]

**J**ONATHAN SPARROW married to Rebeckah Banges the 26<sup>th</sup> of October, 1654.

Marke Snow married vnto Ann Cooke the 18<sup>th</sup> of January, 1654.

Wiltam Walker married to Sarah Snow the 25<sup>th</sup> of February, 1654.

Mehitabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, born the 20<sup>th</sup> of May, 1652.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Job Cole, born the 26 of August, 1654.

Deborah, the daughter of Ralph Smith, born the 8<sup>th</sup> of March, 1654.

Bethyah, the daughter of Edward Banges, born the 28<sup>th</sup> of May, 1650.

Marcy and Appyah, the daughters of Edwards Banges, which said daughters were born, being twines, *were born* the 15<sup>th</sup> of October, 1651.

Israell, the son of Daniell Cole, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of January, 1653.

Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Williams, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1655.

John, the son of Wiltam Walker, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1655.

P me, DANIELL COLE, Towne Clarke.

*\*1653. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

PLYMOUTH.

[\*17.]

**J**ACOB, the sonne of Jacob Cooke, borne the twenty sixt of March.

Joseph, the sonne of John Fannce, born the 14<sup>th</sup> of May.

Mannasses and Ephraim, twines, the sonns of John Morton, born the 7<sup>th</sup> of June.

Fear, the daughter of the Elder Cushman, borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of June.

Beniamine, the sonne of M<sup>r</sup> John Winslow, born the 12<sup>th</sup> day of August.

Josias, the sonne of Ephraim Morton, borne the

John, the sonne of Arther Hathewey, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of September.

Mary, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the 18<sup>th</sup> of September.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Spooner, born the fift of October.

Hezekiah, the sonne of Cap<sup>t</sup> Willett, born the 16<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, or therabouts.

Mary, the daughter of James Cole, Junier, born the 3<sup>d</sup> of December.

Sarah, the daughter of Gorg<sup>e</sup> Bonum, born the 10<sup>th</sup> of December.

Peter Tinkham, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 25 of December.

Isacke, the sonne of John Wood, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of February.

PLYMOUTH.

*1654. Plymouth Register of the Birthes of their Children.*

Margerett, the daughter of Samuell Hiekes, born the 9<sup>th</sup> of March.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Browne, born the first of Aprill.

Mara Sauory, the daughter of Thomas Sauory, born the seauenth of Aprill.

Samuell Sturtivant, the sonne of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 19<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Eliazer Smith, the sonne of John Smith, Junr, born the 20<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

[\*18.]

*\*Plymouth Register of Marriages and Burials.*

Thomas Gray died about the seauenth of June.

John Fauuce died the 29<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

Susanna Jenings died the 23<sup>d</sup> of March.

*1654. Plymouth Register of Birth of their Children. 1654.*

Mary, the daughter of John Churchill, borne the first of August.

Samuell, the sonne of Wiltam Hoskins, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of August.

Joannah, the daughter of Nathaniell Morton, was born the 9<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1654.

James, the son of James Shaw, born the 6<sup>th</sup> of December.

William Bradford, the sonne of William Bradford, Junier, was borne the 11 of March, 1654, and was baptized the 25 of March, 1655.

[This last entry is in the handwriting of Governor Bradford.]

Elkanan, the son of Gorg̃ Watson, was born the five and twentieth day of February, 1655.

Samuell, the son of William Brown, was born at Plymouth, the be-  
gining of March, 1655.

Hezkiah, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1655.

Samuell, the son of Wiltam Spooner, born the 14<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1655.

Hezkiah, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the eight of February, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Arther Hatheway, was born the 28<sup>th</sup> of February, 1655.

Eliazer, the son of the Elder Cushman, was born the 20<sup>th</sup> of February, 1656.

Marcy, the daughter of John Cooke, was born the five and twentieth of July, x.

\*M<sup>rs</sup> Ann Atwood died the first of June.

PLYMOUTH.

Alice Shaw, the wife of John Shaw, died the sixt of March, 1654.

[\*19.]

Rebecka, the daughter of Wilſam Harlow, was born the 12<sup>th</sup> of June, 1655.

Wilſam Shirtley married vnto Elizabeth Lettice the 18<sup>th</sup> of October, 1655.

Hannah Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the fourth of September, 1656.

Jonathan Dunham was married vnto Mary Delanoy the 29<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1655.

Benajah Prat married to Persis Dunham the 29<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1655.

Edward Dotey died the 23<sup>d</sup> of August, 1655.

Samuell Rider married to Sarah Bartlett the 23<sup>d</sup> of December, 1656.

James Clarke married to Abigaill Laythorp the seauenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Dunham married to Mary Cobb the fifteenth of October, 1657.

Jonathan Shaw married to Phebe Watson the 22<sup>cond</sup> of January, 1656.

Wilſam, the son of Wilſam Harlow, was born the 2<sup>cond</sup> day of June, 1657.

Abraham Jackson married to Remember Morton the 18<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1657.

Joseph Dunham married to Mercye Morton the same day.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Ryder, was born the 18<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of John Rickard, born the twenty fourth day of Nouember, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the 12<sup>th</sup> of January, 1657.

John Cobb married to Martha Nelson the 28<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1658.

Abigaill, the daughter of Benajah Pratt, born the 21 of Nouember, 1657.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the seauenth of June, 1658.

\**Names of those whoe were married, recorded by Leiftenant James Torrey, since hee was chosen Towne Clarke of the Towne of Scituate, the 18<sup>th</sup> of July, 1653.*

SCITUATE.

[\*20.]

**J**AMES TORREY married to Ann Hach, the daughter of Wilſam Hatch, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Nouember, 1643.

John Bryant married to Mary Lewis, the daughter of Gorge Lewis, of Barnstable, Nouember 14, 1643.

Ephraim Kemton married to Joanna Rawlins, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, January 28, 1645.

Anthony Dodson married to Mary Williams the tweluth of Nouember, 1651.

SCITUATE.

*Beirths of Children.*

Joseph, the son of Robert Studson, born June, 1639.

Benjamin, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of August, 1641.

Thomas, the son of Robert Studson, born the 11<sup>th</sup> of December, 1641.

James, the son of James Torrey, born the 3<sup>d</sup> of September, 1644.

Sarah Witherell, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Wilham Witherill, was born the 10<sup>th</sup> of February, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of June, 1646.

Hannah, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Wilham Witherill, born the 20<sup>th</sup> of February, 1646.

Wilham, the son × James Torrey, born March the 15, 1646.

John, the son of Robert Studson, born Aprill, 1648.

Joseph, the son of James Torrey, born the 18<sup>th</sup> March, 1648.

Eunice, the daughter of Robert Studson, born the 28<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1650.

Damaris, daughter of James Torrey, born the 26<sup>th</sup> of October, 1651.

Sarah, the daughter of Anthony Dodson, born August the 26, 1652.

Lois, the daughter of Robert Studson, born in the month of February, 1652.

Samuell, the son of Walter Hatch, born December the 22<sup>cond</sup>, 1653.

Robert, the son of Robert Studson, born the 29<sup>th</sup> of January, 1653.

Gershom, the son of Anthony Dodson, born February 14<sup>th</sup>, 1653.

[\*21.] \*Joanna, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 29<sup>th</sup> of September, 1647.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of October, 1648.

Ephraim Kemton, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of October, 1649.

Lydia, the daughter of John Turner, was born the 24 of January, 1652.

Mannasses, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of January, 1651.

Deborah, the daughter of Wilham Berstow, born in August, 1650.

Wilham, the son of Wilham Berstow, born in Sept<sup>r</sup>, 1652.

John, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born in March, 1653.

John, the son of John Bryant, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of August, 1644.

Hannah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 25 of January, 1645.

Sarah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 29<sup>th</sup> of September, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of February, 1649.

Martha, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 26<sup>th</sup> of February, 1651.

Samuell, the son of John Bryant, born the 6 of February, 1653.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, deceased the first of July, 1648. SCITUATE.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, dec<sup>d</sup> the 8<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1652.

Henry Merritt deceased the last of Nouember, 1653.

Katherin Winter deceased the 28<sup>th</sup> of December, 1653.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

*A Note of the P<sup>r</sup>sons recorded since June last, p<sup>r</sup> me, James Torrey,  
Towne Clarke of Scittuate, sent to March Court, 1654.*

**R**ESOLUED WHITE married to Judith, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Wilham Varssall, Aprill the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1640.

James Adams married to Francis, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Wilham Varssall, July the 16<sup>th</sup>, 1646.

Walter Hatch married to Elizabeth Holbrooke, May the sixt, 1650.

Nathaniell Rawlins marfyed to Lydia, the daughter of Richard Siluester, September the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1652.

\*John Damman married to Katherin, the daughter of Henry Merritt, [ \*22. ] in June, 1644.

Wilham Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, in Aprill, 1639.

Wilham Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Humphry Turner, Nouember the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1651.

Thomas King married to Jane Hatch, widdow, March the 31, 1653.

### *Beirthes of Children.*

Wilham, the son of Resolued White, born Aprill the 10<sup>th</sup>, 1642.

John, the son of Resolued White, born March the 11<sup>th</sup>, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Resolued White, born the 13<sup>th</sup> of March, 1646.

Wilham, the son of James Adames, born May the 16<sup>th</sup>, 1647.

Samuell, the son of Wilham Wills, born in May, 1640.

Lydia, the daughter of Wilham Wills, born in Aprill, 1645.

Resolued, the son of Resolued White, born Nouember 12<sup>th</sup>, 1647.

Anna, the daughter of Resolued White, born June the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1649.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Resolued White, born the June 4<sup>th</sup>, 1652.

Josiah, the son of Resolued White, born September 29, 1654.

Jonathan, the son of James Torry, born September the 20<sup>th</sup>, 1654.

Anna, the daughter of James Adams, born Aprill the 18<sup>th</sup>, 1649.

SCITUATE. Richard, the son of James Adams, borne April the 19<sup>th</sup>, 1651, and deceased the 25 of July, 1651.

Mary, the daughter of James Adams, born January the 27, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, Seni<sup>r</sup>, born January the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born March the first, 1653.

Jonathan, the son of John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>, born September 20<sup>th</sup>, 1646.

Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>, born January the 12<sup>th</sup>, 1647, and deceased January 15, 1647.

[\*23.] \*Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>, born January the 12<sup>th</sup>, 1649.

Ezekiell, the son of John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>, born January the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1650.

John, the son of John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>, born October 30, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Pinchin, born May the 15, 1640.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Pinchin, born December the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Henery Ewill, born June the 22<sup>cond</sup>, 1649.

Gershom, the son of Henery Ewill, born the Nouember 14, 1650.

Hannah, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1650.

Deborah, the daughter of John Damman, born April the 25<sup>th</sup>, 1645.

John, the son of John Damman, born Nouember the 3<sup>d</sup>, 1647.

Mary, the daughter of John Damman, born in July, 1651.

Daniell, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1652.

Zacaryah, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1649, deceased in February, 1649.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Randall, born in December, 1647.

John, the son of Wiltam Randall, born in April, 1650.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Wiltam Randall, born in October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born January the first, 1639.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Parker, born in December, 1643.

Patience, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born in February, 1648.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Parker, born May the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1653.

Joseph, the son of Wiltam Randall, was born in March, 1642.

Hannah, the daughter of Wiltam Randall, born in March, 1644.

Job, the son of Wiltam Randall, was born February the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1654.

[\*24.] \*Rhode King, the daughter of Thomas Kinge, was born Ootober the 11<sup>th</sup>, 1639.

Gor<sup>g</sup> King, the son of Thomas Kinge, born December the 24<sup>th</sup>, 1642.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Kinge, born June the 21, 1645.

Daniell, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born February the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1647.

Sarah, the daughter of Thomas King, was born May the 24<sup>th</sup>, 1650.

John, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born May the 30<sup>th</sup>, 1652.



*Deaths.*

SCITUATE.

William Hatch, Seni<sup>r</sup> and elder, deceased Nouember the sixt, 1651.  
 Mary, the wife of William Parker, deceased in August, 1651.  
 Richard, the son of James Adames, deceased the 25 of July, 1651.  
 Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>, deceased January the 15<sup>th</sup>, 1647.  
 Zachariah, the son of John Damman, deceased in February, 1649.  
 Sarah King, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased June the sixt, 1652.  
 John, the son of Thomas Kinge, deceased about July the 26<sup>th</sup>, 1652.  
 Jane, the wife of Thomas Kinge, deceased October the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1653.

Thomas Turner married to Sarah Hiland January the sixt, 1651.  
 Joseph Tilden married to Ellice Twisden Nouember the 20<sup>th</sup>, 1649.

*Beirthes of Children.*

Ruth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born September the 27<sup>th</sup>, 1655.  
 Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Turner, born March the first, 1654.  
 Jane, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1655.  
 \*Joseph, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born June the 24<sup>th</sup>, 1655. [\*25.]  
 Nathaneell, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in September, 1650.  
 John, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in December, 1652.  
 Rebeckah, the daughter of Joseph Tilden, born in Febrewary, 1654.  
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Turner, born in July, 1656.  
 Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Ingham, born January the 21, 1647.  
 Joseph, the son of Joseph Tilden, born Febrewary the 12<sup>th</sup>, 1656.  
 Mary, the daughter of James Torrey, born February the 14<sup>th</sup>, 1656.  
 Elisha, the son of John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>, born March the eight, 1656.  
 Benjamine, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born August the 27, 1657.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

*Of the Towne of Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH.

WILLIAM HARLOW married to Mary Faunce the 15 of July, 1658.  
 M<sup>r</sup> Samuell Hooker married to M<sup>rs</sup> Mary Willett the 22<sup>cond</sup> of Sep-  
 tember, 1658.

PLYMOUTH. M<sup>r</sup> Barnabas Laythorpe was married to Susanna Clarke, the 3<sup>d</sup> of November, 1658.

M<sup>r</sup> John Saffin was married vnto M<sup>rs</sup> Martha Willett, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of December, 1658.

Mary, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was borne the 19 day of May, 1659.

Jouathian Morrey was married vnto Mary Foster, widdow, the 8<sup>th</sup> of July, 1659.

Lydia, the daughter of Abraham Jackson, was born the 19<sup>th</sup> of November, 1658.

John, the son of Samuuell Sturtivant, borne the sixt of September, 1658.

Samuuell, the son of Samuuell Jenney, was borne the third of July, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Steuen Bryant, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of November, 1659.

Wiltam Clarke married to Sarah Woolcott, on the first of March, 1659.

[\*26.] \*Martha, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the sixteenth of March, 1659.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of May, 1654.

Stephen, the son of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> day of February, 1657.

Winnefred Whitney, the wife of Thomas Whitney, died the 23<sup>d</sup> of July, 1660.

M<sup>r</sup> Robert Marshall married to Mary Barnes, the x x x

Benajah Dunham married to Elizabeth Tilson the 25 of October, 1660.

Edward Cobb married to Mary Hoskins the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouemb<sup>r</sup>, 1660.

Benjamin Eaton married to Sarah Hoskins the 4<sup>th</sup> of December, 1660.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuuell Sturtivant, was born<sup>d</sup> the 13 day of December, 1660.

Repentance, the daughter of Wiltam Harlow, was borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of Nouember, 1660.

Samuuell Eaton married to Martha Billington the 10<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

Joseph Ramsden married to Mary Sauory the 16 day of October, 1661.

[\*27.] \*Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the eleuenth of February, 165x.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the tweluth of August, 1659.

Name changed after it was entered. ‡Samuuell, ‡ ||John,|| the son of Edward Gray, was borne the first of October, 1661.

John Holmes married to Patience Faunce the twentyeth day of November, 1661.

Mr John Holmes married to Mary Atwood the eleventh of Decem- PLYMOUTH.  
ber, 1661.

Daniell Wilcocks was married to Elizabeth Cooke the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouem-  
ber, 1661.

Anthony Sprague was married to Elizabeth Bartlett the 26 of Decem-  
ber, 1661.

Judith, the wife of Gyles Rickard, Seni<sup>r</sup>, died the sixt day of Febrew-  
ary, 1661.

Gyles Rickard, Seni<sup>r</sup>, married to Jone Tilson the twentyeth day of  
May, 1662.

Thomas Leonard married to Mary Watson the 21 of August, 1662.

John, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of August, 1662.

John, the son of Wilham Harlow, was borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of October, 1662.

Francis, the son of Jacob Cooke, was borne the fift of January, 1662.

John Churchill died the first of January, 1662.

Mannasses Kemton died the 14<sup>th</sup> of January, 1662. Hee did much  
good in his place the time God lent him.

Edward Doty married to Sarah Faunce the 26 of February, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 23 of Octo-  
ber, 1662.

Francis Cooke died the seauenth of Aprill, 1663.

\*Zachariah Eedey was married to Alice Padduck the seauenth of [\*28.]  
May, 1663.

Samuell Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, Juni<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of  
Jñuary, 1662.

Phebe Watson, the wife of Gorge Watson, died the 22<sup>cond</sup> day of May,  
1663.

John Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of  
July, 1656.

Mary Lucas, the daughter of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day  
of March, 1658.

Benony Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> day of  
October, 1659.

Samuell Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the fifteenth day of  
September, 1661.

Wilham Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was borne the 13<sup>th</sup> of Janu-  
ary, 1662.

John, the son of John Holmes, was borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1662.

PLYMOUTH. *A Register of the Age of some of the Children of Nathaniel Warren, as followeth:—*

Heere, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 1651.

Jane, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of January, 1652.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 15 of September, 1654.

Alice, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 2<sup>nd</sup> of August, 1656.

Mercye, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne February the 20<sup>th</sup>, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of March, 1660.

Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of March, 1661.

John, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 23 of October, 1663.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1665.

There are two other of his children recorded in this booke, elder then any of theſe heer named.

[\*29.] *\*The Regester of the Age of the Children of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Paddy is as followeth:—*

Elizabeth, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Paddey, was borne the tweluth day of Nouember, 1641.

John, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Paddey, was born the twenty fift of Nouember, 1643.

Samuell, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Paddey, was borne about the first of August, 1645.

Robert, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Robert Marshall, was borne the fifteenth day of August, 1663.

*The Register of the Age of some of the Children of Robert Paddocke, deceased.* PLYMOUTH.

Imprimis, Wiltam Palmer, the son in law of the said Robert Paddocke, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of June, 1634.

Zachariah Paddocke, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of March, 1636.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the tenth of March, 1638.

Allis, the daughter of Robert Paddocke, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of March, 1640.

John, the son of Robert Paddocke, was borne the first of Aprill, 1643.

There are two other that are before registered in this booke.

Wiltam Crow was married to Hannah Winslow the first of Aprill, 1664.

Francis Goulder died the 17<sup>th</sup> of May, 1664.

James, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the eleventh of February, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of Wiltam Harlow, was born the 30<sup>th</sup> of September, 1664.

Mary, the wife of Wiltam Harlow, dyed the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1664.

Jonathan Pratt was married to Abigail Wood the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Nouember, 1664.

Thomas Cushman was married to Ruth Howland the 17<sup>th</sup> day of Nouember, 1664.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was born the 7<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1665.

*\*Plymouth Register.*

[\*30.]

Joseph Howland was married to Elizabeth Southworth the seauenth day of December, anno 1664.

Gorge Morton was married to Joanna Kempton the 22<sup>cond</sup> of December, 1664.

Julian Kempton, widdow, aged fourscore and one yeare, died the 19<sup>th</sup> day of February, anno Domini 1664, and was buried the 20<sup>th</sup> of the same; shee was a faithfull servant of God.

Joseph, the sonne of M<sup>r</sup> Joseph Bradford, was borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1665.

PLYMOUTH. Elizabeth, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the seauenteenth of October, 1665.

Sacary Eedey, the son of Sacary Eedey, was borne the tenth day of Aprill, 1664.

Wiltam Harlow married to Mary Shelley the 25 of January, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the fift of August, 1661.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1663.

EASTHAM. *\*The Register of Eastham, of their Beirths, Murriages, & Burialls, as they came to my hand.*  
[\*31.]

JOHN FREEMAN and Mercy Prence married the 13<sup>th</sup> February, 1649.  
John Freeman, son of John Freeman, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1650. This deceased.

Alsoe, another son, named John, borne in December, 1651.

Thomas Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in Septem<sup>r</sup>, 1653.

Edmond Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in June, 1657.

Marcye Freeman, the daughter of John Freeman, was borne in July, 1659.

Nathaniel Mayo and Hannah Prence were marryed the 13<sup>th</sup> of February, 1649.

Thomas Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> Decem-ber, 1650.

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of No-ember, 1652.

Samuell Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of Octo-ber, 1655.

Hannah Mayo, the son [daughter] of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of October, 1657.

Theophilus Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of December, 1659.

John Mayo was married to Hannah Reycraft the first of January, 1650.

John, the son of John Mayo, was borne the fiftenth of December, 1652.

Wiltam, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of October, 1654.

James, the son of John Mayo, was borne the third of October, 1656.

Samuell, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1658.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Walker, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of August, 1659.

EASTHAM.

Stephen, the son of Wiltam Twining, was borne the sixt of February, 1659.

Eliazer, the son of Thomas Paine, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of March, 1658.

Hannah, the daughter of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth the 14<sup>th</sup> of June, 1641.

John, the son of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth, the 8<sup>th</sup> of September: 1644.

Isacke and Mary, the son and daughter of John Smalley, were borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of December, 1647.

\*Jemineth, the daughter of Robert Vixon, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of August, 1655. [\*32.]

Titus, the son of Robert Vixon, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of December, 1657.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Rober Vixon, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of May, 1660.

Jonathan, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1637.

Benjamin, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1640.

John Yeates, the son of John Yeates, deceased, which said John Yeates, Juni<sup>r</sup>, is son in law to the said Richard Higgens, was borne att Duxburrow the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1650.

Mary, the daughter of Richard Higgens, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of September: 1652.

Eliakim, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of October, 1654.

Wiltam, the son of Richard Higgens, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of December, 1654.

Jadiah, the son of Richard Higgens, borne the fit of March, 1656.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of October, 1655.

John, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Nonember, 1656.

Presilla, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 13<sup>th</sup> of February, 1658.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of December, 1660.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, deceased the 19<sup>th</sup> of February, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Daniel Cole, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of March, 1658.

Joseph Harding was married to Bethya Cooke the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1660.

Joseph Rogers was married to Susanna Deane the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1660.

## EASTHAM.

Marke Snow was married to Jane Prence the 9<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

John Banges was married to Hannah Smalley the 23 of January, 1660.

Jonathan Higgens was married to Elizabeth Rogers the 9<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

Wiltam, the son of Gyles Hopkins, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

Isacke, the son of Wiltam Merricke, was borne the 6<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

Wiltam Twining, Seni<sup>r</sup>, died the 15<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1659.

Joseph Rogers, Juni<sup>r</sup>, deceased the 27<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

## SCITUATE.

[\*33.]

*\*The Record of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials of Scittuate, as followeth.*

**W**ILLEM HATCH married to Susanna Annible, the 13<sup>th</sup> of May, 1652.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, was borne Aprill the 28<sup>th</sup>, 1653.

Lydia, the daughter of Wiltam Hatch, died May the 2<sup>cond</sup>, 1653.

Abia, the daughter of Henery Ewill, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of September, 1653.

P me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clark.

Isacke Chettenden was married to Mary Vinal in Aprill, 1646.

Sarah and Rebecka Chettenden, twines, the daughters of Isacke Chettenden, were borne the 25 of February, 1646.

Mary, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne August the 17<sup>th</sup>, 1648.

Israell, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne October the 10<sup>th</sup>, 1651.

Stephen, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Nouember the fift, 1654.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne Septem: 9<sup>th</sup>, 1658.

Sarah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of Septem: 1645.

Mary, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne June the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1648.

Joanna, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of March, 1651.

Hannah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne December 25, 1653.

John, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixt of July, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixteenth of March, 1658.



Waitestill, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne February the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1660. SCITUATE.

Bethya, the daughter of Walter Hatch, was borne March the 31, 1661.

Myles, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne June the 25, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1658.

Nathaniel, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne the eight of March, 1661.

John, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1662.

*\*Scituate Register.*

[\*34.]

Gorge Younge was married to Hannah Pinson the 15<sup>th</sup> of January, 1661.

Stephen Tilden was married to Hannah Little January the 15<sup>th</sup>, 1661.

Stephen Vinall was married to Mary Baker the 26 of February, 1661.

Thomas Pinsen, Junir, was married to Elizabeth White the 18<sup>th</sup> of September, 1662.

Edward Wright was married to Lydia Rawlins, widow, May the 25, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Stephen Tildin, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of October, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Vinall, was borne Nouember the 29<sup>th</sup>, 1662.

Joanna, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne May the fourth, 1663.

Deborah, the daughter of Henery Ewell, was borne June the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1663.

Isacke, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of Septem: 1663.

Thomas, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of September, 1663.

Charles, the son of Charles Stockbridge, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of February, 1663.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Rawlins, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of Septem: 1662.

Nathaniell Rawlins, Seni<sup>r</sup>, deceased the 23 of December, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuuell Vtley, was borne December the 28<sup>th</sup>, 1659.

Margarett, the daughter of Humphery Johnson, was borne in December, 1659.

Samuuell, the son of Joseph was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of Septem- This to be en-  
quired.  
ber, 1660.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Oldum, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of October, 1660.

Sarah, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of February, 1660.

Samuuell Utley was married to Hannah Hatch December the sixt, 1648.

EASTHAM.

[\*35.]

*\*The Register of Eastham.*

WILLIAM, the son of William Merecke, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of September, 1643.

Stephen, the son of William Mericke, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of May, 1646.

Rebeckah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28 of July, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of William Merricke, was born the 4<sup>th</sup> of November, 1650.

Ruth, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the first of August, 1654.

John, the son of William Merricke, was borne the fifteenth of January, 1656.

Isacke, the son of Henery Atkins, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of June, 1657.

Annah, the daughter of Marke Snow, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of July, 1656.

Mehetabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of May, 1653.

Barbery, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of Septem: 1656.

Anna, the daughter of Josias Cooke, and wife of Marke Snow, died the 24<sup>th</sup> of July, 1656.

TAUNTON.

*Taunton Register.*

THOMAS AUGER married to Elizabeth Packer the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1665.

Thomas Linkoln, Seni<sup>r</sup>, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10<sup>th</sup> Decembar, 1665.

Patience, the daughter of John Bunday, died the 27<sup>th</sup> of March, 1665.

Johanna, the daughter of Nathaniel Thayer, was borne the 13<sup>th</sup> of Decem: 1665.

Taunton, the 28<sup>th</sup> of February, 1665.

SIADRACHI WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

*Plymouth Register.*

PLYMOUTH.

- J**OHAN BRYANT married to Abigaill Bryant the 23 of Nouember, 1665.
- John Waterman married to Ann Sturtivant the 7<sup>th</sup> of December, 1665.
- Edward Gray married vnto Dorithy Lettice the 12<sup>th</sup> of December, 1665.
- John Robins married to Jehosabath Jourdain the 14<sup>th</sup> of December, 1665.
- Isacke Barker married to Mistris Judith Prence the 28<sup>th</sup> of December, 1665.
- Jonathan Barnes married to Elizabeth Hedge the 4<sup>th</sup> of January, 1665.
- Ephraim Tilson married to Elizabeth Hoskins the 7<sup>th</sup> of July, 1666.
- Isacke, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1666.
- Samuell, the son of John Waterman, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of October, 1666.
- John, the son of Sachariah Eedey, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of October, 1666.
- Hannah, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of October, 1666.
- Jacob Michell married to Sussanna Pope the 7<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1666.
- Benjamin Bosworth married to Hannah Morton the 27<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1666.
- Robert Barrow married to Ruth Bonum the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1666.
- Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Morton, died the 17<sup>th</sup> of February, 1666.
- Marcy, the wife of Joseph Dunham, died the 19<sup>th</sup> of February, 1666
- John Phillips married to Faith Dotey the 14<sup>th</sup> of March, 1666.
- John Cole married to Elizabeth Ryder the 21 of Nouember, 1667.
- John Nelson married to Sarah Wood, the daughter of Henery Wood, the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1667.
- John Doged, of Martins Vineyard, married to Bathshebath Prat, widdow, the 29<sup>th</sup> of August, 1667.
- Joseph Williams married to Elizabeth Watson the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1667.
- Nathaniel Holmes married to Marcy Faunce the 29<sup>th</sup> of December, 1667.
- Edward, the son of Edward Gray, born the 31 of January, 1666.
- Rowland, the son of M<sup>r</sup> John Cotton, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of Decem-ber, 1667.
- Joseph, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 16<sup>th</sup> of July, 1666.
- Gabriel Fallowell, aged fourscore and three yeares, died the twenty eight of December, 1667, and was buryed the 31 of the same month with great respect and honor, and much lamented in respect of the loss of him whoe was a good old man and a faithfull servant of the Lord.
- John Fallowell married to Sarah, the daughter of John Wood, the 13<sup>th</sup> of February, 1667.

PLYMOUTH. Bathshua, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the one and twentyeth of Aprill, 1667.

[\*36.] \*Abigail, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the sixteenth of June, 1665.

Bathshebah, the daughter. of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of February, 1666.

Ruth, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was borne the seauenteenth of January, 1665.

John Ivey, of Boston, was married to Marcye Bartlett, the 25<sup>th</sup> of December, 1668.

Susanna, the daughter of Edward Gray, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of October, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of March, 1668.

John Doten, the son of John Doten, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> day of August, 1668.

Edward, the son of John Doten, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of June, 1671.

Jacob, the son of John Dotey, was born the 24<sup>th</sup> of May, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Waterman, was born the fifteenth of January, 1668.

John Dunham, Seni<sup>r</sup>, of Plymouth, aged about fourscore yeares, died the 2<sup>nd</sup> of March, 1668. Hee was an approued seruant of God, and a vsefull man in his place, being a deacon of the church of Christ at Plymouth.

Gyles Rickard, Seni<sup>r</sup>, was married to Hannah Churchill, Seni<sup>r</sup>, the 25<sup>th</sup> of June, anno Domini 1669.

Joseph Dunham was marryed to Hester Wormald the 20<sup>th</sup> of August, 1669.

Jacob Cooke, Seni<sup>r</sup>, was marryed to Elizabeth Shirliffe, widdow, the 18<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1669.

On the eight day of December, anno Domini 1669, the honored Cap<sup>t</sup> Thomas Southworth changed this life for a better, being then about the age of fifty three yeares, who was a majestrate of this jurisdiction, and otherwise a good benefactor to both church and comonwealth, and that which is more than all hath bine named, hee was a very godly man, and soe liued and died full of faith and comfort, being much lamented by all of all sorts, sects, and conditions of people within our jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Barrow, was borne on the fifteenth day of September, 1669, and died on the thirteenth day of December, 1669.

Eliezer Jackson, the son of Abraham Jackson, was borne <sup>^</sup> <sup>^</sup> of October, 1669.

Hannah, the daughter of Benjamine Bosworth, was borne the one and PLYMOUTH. twenty day of December, 1669.

Joannah, the daughter of Wilham Harlow, was born the 24<sup>th</sup> of March, 1669.

\*On the 26 day of March, 1670, Mistris Alice Bradford, Seni<sup>r</sup>, changed this life for a better, haucing attained to fourscore yeares of age, or therabouts. Shee was a godly matron, and much loued while shee liued, and lamented, thõ aged, when shee died, and was honorably entered on the 29 day of the month aforesaid, att New Plymouth. [\*37.]

On the 12<sup>th</sup> day of December, 1671, Mistris Alice Bradford, Juni<sup>r</sup>, changed this life for a better, about the age of 44 yeares. Shee was a gracious woman, liued much desired, died much lamented, and was buried on the 14<sup>th</sup> day of the month aforesaid, att Plymouth abouesaid.

Sarah, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> John Cotton, was borne on the fift day of Aprill, 1670.

Maria, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> John Cotton, was borne on the 14<sup>th</sup> of January, 1671.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Prate, was borne on the 28<sup>th</sup> of June, 1671.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Zacariah Eedey, was borne the third day of August, 1670.

Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni<sup>r</sup>, of Nantaskett, allies Hull, was married to Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, on the seauenth day of December, 1670.

Joseph Priuce, of Nantaskett, alies Hull, was married vnto Joanna Morton, of Plymouth, on the 7<sup>th</sup> of December, one thousand six hundred and seauenty.

Richard Willis was married to Patience Bonum on the 28<sup>th</sup> of December, 1670.

Lydia Bumpas, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of August, 1669.

Francis Curtice was married to Hannah Smith on the 28<sup>th</sup> of December, 1671.

John Laythorpe was marryed to Mary Cole, Juni<sup>r</sup>, on the third of January, 1671.

Nathaniel Southworth marryed to Desire Gray the tenth of January, 1671.

Joseph Churchill married to Sarah Hickers the third of June, 1672.

Thomas Faunce married to Jane Nelson the 13<sup>th</sup> of December, 1672.

\*Mercye, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 23 of September, 1653. [\*38.]

PLYMOUTH.

Abigaill, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of January, 1657.

Patience, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1660.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1662.

Benjamin, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of January, 1670.

Lydia, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> day of August, 1669.

Wybra, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the fifteenth of May, 1672.

[\*39.] \*Mehittabell, the daughter of Wilkiam Harlow, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1672.

The 23<sup>th</sup> of February, 1672, Mr John Howland, Senir, of the towne of Plymouth, deceased. Hee was a godly man and an ancient professor in the wayes of Christ; hee liued vntill hee attained aboue eighty yeares in the world. Hee was one of the first comers into this land, and proned a vsefull instrument of good in his place, & was the last man that was left of those that came ouer in the shipp called the May Flower, that liued in Plymouth; hee was with honor interred att the towne of Plymouth on the 25 of February, 1672.

Thomas Prence, Esquire, Gou<sup>r</sup> of the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, died the 29<sup>th</sup> of March, 1673, and was interred the 8<sup>th</sup> of Aprill following. After hee had serued God in the office of Gou<sup>r</sup> sixteen yeares, or neare thervnto, hee finished his course in the 73 yeare of his life. Hee was a worthy gentleman, very pious, and very able for his office, and faithfull in the discharge therof, studious of peace, a welwiller to all that feared God, and a terrour to the wicked. His death was much lamented, and his body honorably buried att Plymouth the day and yeare aboue mensioned.

Nathaniel Bosworth, the son of Nathaniel Bosworth, Junir, of Nantsett, was borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1672, at Plymouth.

Elizabeth Bosworth, the wife of Nathaniel Bosworth, Junir, of Nantsett, died the sixth day of Aprill, 1673, being the Lords day. Shee was a vertuous young woman; her death was much bewaitd by her husband and relations and other frinds. Shee was honorably buried att Plymouth the 8<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill, 1673, which was the same day that Gou<sup>r</sup> Prence was interred, about two houres before him.

Samuell, the son of Zachariah Eedey, was born the 4<sup>th</sup> day of June, 1673.

John Eedey, the son of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1669.

Hasadiah Eedey, the daughter of Obadiah Eedey, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1672.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne on the 15<sup>th</sup> day of Nouember, anno 1669. PLYMOUTH.

Bethya Howland, the daughter of Jabez Howland, was borne on the third day of June, 1674. 1136285

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne about the 15<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1672, and soone after deceased within the same month.

Mistris Lydia Morton, the wife of Nathaniel Morton, Seni<sup>r</sup>, deceased on the 23 of September, 1673, after shee had liued with her said husband neare the space of 38 yeares. After much dollorous paine and sicknes<sup>s</sup>, shee ended her life with much peace and comfort. Shee' was a good woman, and liued much desired, and died much lamented, especially by her poor sorrowfull husband ; shee was honorably buried on the 25<sup>th</sup> of the said monthe att Plymouth.

Mistris Elizabeth Warren, an aged widdow, aged about 90 yeares, deceased on the second of October, 1673, whoe, haueing liued a godly life, came to her graue as a shoke of corn fully ripe. Shee was honorably buried on the 24<sup>th</sup> of October afsaid.

John Morton, Seni<sup>r</sup>, of Middleberry, died on the third of October, 1673 ; hee was a godly man, and was much lamented by sundry of the inhabitants of that place. It pleased God, notwithstanding, to put a period to his life, after a longe sicknes<sup>s</sup> and sofitimes sofi<sup>n</sup> x x hopes of recouery.

\*Jabez Pratt, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne on the first of Nouember, 1673. [\*40.]

Melletiah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the elenenth of December, 1676.

Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, was married to Anne Templar, of Chartstowne, the 29<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill, 1674.

Judith, the daughter of Serj: Wiltam Harlow, was born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of August, 1676.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of October, 1677.

---

\**Taunton Register of Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, p<sup>r</sup>sented to the Court, Anno 1668.* TAUNTON. [\*41.]

SARAH, the daughter of John Bundy, borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of March, 1668.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 26 of January, 1662.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of January, 1664.

## TAUNTON.

Abigail, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of October, 1666.

Richard, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of April, 1668.

Sarah, the daughter of John Dean, born the 9<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1668.

John, the son of John Lincon, borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of Octob: 1665.

Thomas, the son of John Lincon, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of September, 1667.

Hannah, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, borne Febru: y<sup>e</sup> first, 1666.

John, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the last of Nouemb: 1667.

John, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 26<sup>th</sup> of December, 1654.

Jabez, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 12<sup>th</sup> of Septem: 1656.

Mary, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of January, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 13<sup>th</sup> of July, 1661.

Samuell, the son of Jabez Hackett, borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of July, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 25 of January, 1666.

Mary, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, June  
2<sup>cond</sup>, 1654.

John, the son of John Richmond, born at Bridgwater, the 6<sup>th</sup> of June, 1656.

Thomas, the son of John Richmond, born att Newport, on Rhode Iland,  
the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1658.

Sussanna, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, the  
4<sup>th</sup> of Nöember, 1661.

Josiah Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Taunton the  
8<sup>th</sup> of December, 1663.

Edward, the son of John Richmond, borne the eight of February, 1665.

Samuell, the son of John Richmond, borne the 23 of September, 1668.

This was taken out of Taunton Towne Record.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

March 1, 1668-69.

*Taunton Register of Mariages, Beirth, and Burialls, 1667.*

**J**AMES, the son of John Bundy, borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of December, 1664.  
Patience, daughter of John Bundy, died the 27<sup>th</sup> of March, 1665.

Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 17 of Sep-  
tem: 1662.

Sarah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 25 of January, 1664.

Sarah, daughter of Samuell Smith, died the 18<sup>th</sup> July, 1665.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Smith, borne the 15 of October, 1666.

Steuens, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of February, 1648.



TAUNTON.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Casewell, was born 22 of February, 1650.

Peter, the son of Thomas Casewell, was borne the last of October, 1652.

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, was borne the last of August, 1654.

John, the son of Thomas Casewell, was borne the last of July, 1656

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Casewell, borne the last of November, 1658.

Wiltam, the son of Thomas Casewell, borne the 15 of September, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of March, 1661.

Saſniell, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of Aprill, 1663.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 13 of January, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of February, 1667.

Saſniell, the son of Saſniell Hall, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of December, 1664.

John, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of October, 1666.

Johanna Thayer, the daughter of Nathaniell Thayer, borne 13 of December, 1665.

\*Edward Shoue, son of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of April, 1665. [\*42.]

Edward Shoue, the son of Mr Gorge Shoue, died, buried the 7<sup>th</sup> of August, 1665.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of August, 1666.

Seeth, the son of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of December, 1667.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of September, 1663.

Henry, the son of John Smith, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of May, 1666.

Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the first of March, 1667.

Wiltam, the son of Wiltam Briggs, was borne the 25 of January, 1667.

Gared, the son of Garet Talbutt, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of March, 1667.

Mary Eedy, the daughter of John Eedy, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of March, 1666.

Wiltam, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 21 of November, 1663.

Rebecka, the daughter of Richard Briggs, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1665.

Samuell, the son of John Dean, born the 24<sup>th</sup> of January, 1666.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Lincon, borne the first of June, 1664.

Hanna, the daughter of Samuell Lincon, borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of March, 1666.

Tamisen, the daughter of Samuell Lincon, born the 27<sup>th</sup> of October, 1667.

John, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of March, 1654.

## TAUNTON.

Mary, the daughter of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of July, 1655.

Robert, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the third of August, 1657.

Joseph, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of Aprill, 1659.

Nathaniell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of August, 1660.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of March, 1663.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Crosman, born the 2<sup>1</sup> of May, 1665.

Samuell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of July, 1667.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, died the 26 of October, 1667.

Ester Allin, the daughter of Jonah Allin, Juni<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 3 of January, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 12 of May, 1663.

Sarah, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1665

Jonah Allin, the son of Jonah Allin, borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of August, 1667.

[\*43.] \*Thomas Auger married to Elizabeth Packer, of Bridgwater, the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1665.

Thomas Lincone, Seni<sup>r</sup>, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10<sup>th</sup> of December, 1665.

Agnis Smith, wife of Francis Smith, died the sixt of January, 1665.

Willam Briggs married to Sarah Macomber, of Marshfield, the sixt of Nouember, 1666.

Samuell Hallowey married to Jane Brayman the 26<sup>th</sup> of March, 1666.

Garett Talbutt married to Sarah Andrewes, the first of Aprill, 1664.

John Eedey married to Sussannah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the last of Nouember, 1665.

Richard Briggs married to Rebecah Hoskins, of Lakeham, the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1662.

John Dean married to Sarah Edson, of Bridgwater, the 7<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1663.

Joseph Gray married to Rebecka Hill the 25<sup>th</sup> of February, 1667.

Constant Allin, the wife of Jonah Allin, Seni<sup>r</sup>, died the 22<sup>cond</sup> of Aprill, 1667.

Jonah Allin, Seni<sup>r</sup>, married Francis Hill, of Vnketey, the 14<sup>th</sup> of December, 1667.

Timothy Poole, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Willam Poole, died the 15 of December, 1667. Hee was drowned in a little pond att Wesquabenaussett, where it was thought hee did swime after a fowle which hee had shott.

John Parker died the 14<sup>th</sup> of February, 1667.

This is a true copy drawne out of Taunton regester the first of March, 1667 or 68, and attested by

SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

*Taunton Register of Births, Marriages, and Burials, March, 1670.* TAUNTON.

**A** NNA BURT, the wife of James Burt, died the 17<sup>th</sup> of August, 1665.  
Elizabeth Wilbore, the wife of Joseph Wilbore, died the 9<sup>th</sup> of  
November, 1670.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, died the sixt of August, 1670.

Sussanna, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of July, 1669.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Bundy, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1670.

Easter, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of June, 1669.

Joseph, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of July, 1670.

Nicholas Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of October, 1670.

Thomas, the son of Wiltam Brigges, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of September, 1669.

Sarah, the daughter of Wiltam Brigges, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of Sep-  
tember, 1669.

John, the son of John Deane, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of July, 1670.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Lincolne, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of  
Aprill, 1669.

Mercye, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of  
March, 1669.

Mercy Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the last of  
January, 1654.

\*Nathaniell, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the last of March, 1656.

[\*44.]

Sarah, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the first of Aprill, 1658.

Elizabeth Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 26  
of May, 1660.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 25 of September, 1663.

Lydia, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of March, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Hezeka Hoare, was borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of Septem-  
ber, 1669.

Mehittabell, the daughter of Joseph Gray, was borne the 21 of Feb-  
ruary, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1668.

Dauid, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the sixt of December, 1669.

Mary Lincon, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 12 of  
May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Lincon, was borne the 25 of Septem-  
ber, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 21 of Aprill, 1656.

## TAUNTON.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of March, 1658.

Jonah, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of July, 1660.

Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1663.

Constant, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of May, 1665

Marcy, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 3 of Aprill, 1670.

Vnis, the daughter of James Leonard, Juni<sup>r</sup>, was borne att Braintree, the 25 of Nouember, 1668.

Prudence, the daughter of James Leonard, Juni<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of January, 1669.

Edward, the son of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15 of July, 1655.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of March, 1657.

Hannah, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of March, 1660.

Damaris, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of September, 1663.

Elkana, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of December, 1665.

Dorcas, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of January, 1666.

Ester, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1669.

James, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the first of January, 1661.

Nathaniell, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 25 of March, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Phillipps, was borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of March, 1667.

Wiltam, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 21 of August, 1669.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Williams, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of July, 1669.

Jane, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1658.

John, the son of James Bell, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1660.

[\*46.]

\*James Bell, the son of James Bell, borne the 10<sup>th</sup> July, 1663.

Nathaniel, the son of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of January, 1664.

Sarah, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of September, 1666.

Elizabeth, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1668.

Mary, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the seauenth of July, 1669

John, the son of Joseph Staples, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of January, 1670.

This is a true copy of what was brought to mee.

Taken out of Taunton register this sixt of March, 1671<sup>o</sup>.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE,

The Towne Clarke of Taunton.

1677. Heer followeth diuers other registers which might haue bin more methodically, as I could desire, because the order of Court hath not bin attended in bringing in the registers of the townes as might haue bine; and p̄tely alsoe in that I haue bine interrupted thēriu by the troubles of the late warr.

*A Cobby of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of sundry P̄rsons, BARNSTABLE.  
p̄sented from the Record att Barnstable.*

**J**ANE, the wife of Anthony Annible, buried about December, 1643.

The said Anthony marryed with Anne Alcocke 1 of March, 1645.

His son Samuell borne about the 2<sup>cond</sup> of January, 1646.

His son Ezek

His daughter Desire about the begiñing of October, 1653.

Abraham Blush his daughter Sarah borne 2<sup>cond</sup> of Decemb: 1641.

His son Joseph the 5<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1648.

He buried his wife Anne 16 May, 1651.

And married with Hannah Barker, vid.

His son Abraham, borne about 16 October, 54.

He buried his wife Hannah about the 16<sup>th</sup> of March, 1658.

And marryed with Allice Derby, vid, 4 January, 1658.

Joseph Benjamine and Jeremiah Lumbert, 10 June, 1671.

Nicholas Bonham and Hannah Fuller marryed January the 1, 1658.

His daughter Hannah borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of October, 1659. Mary the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1661.

Thomas Burman and Hannah Annible marryed March first, 1645.

His daughter Hannah borne about the end of May, 1646.

His son Thomas about the middest, 1648.

Sañell about the end of July, 1651.

Desire about the end of May, 1654.

Mary the middest of March, 1656.

Mehittabell the begiñing of September, 1658.

Trustrum the begiñing of August, 1661.

Sañell Bacon and Martha Foxwell marryed the 9<sup>th</sup> of May, 1659.

His son Sañell borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of March, 1659-60.

His daughter Martha the sixt of January, 1661.

Austine Beirse his daughter Mary borne 1640.

Martha, 1642.

Presilla, 10<sup>th</sup> of March, 1643.

## BARNSTABLE.

Sarah the 28<sup>th</sup> of March, 1646.  
 Abigail the 18<sup>th</sup> of December, 1647.  
 Hannah the 16<sup>th</sup> of November, 1649.  
 Joseph, the 25<sup>th</sup> of January, 1651.  
 Hester, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of October, 1653.  
 Lydia the latter end of September, 1655.  
 Rebecca, September 26, 1657.  
 His son James the latter end of July, 1660.

[\*47.] \*Nathaniel Bacon and Hannah Mayo married the 4<sup>th</sup> of December, 1642

His daughter Hannah borne the 4 of Septem: 1643.  
 His son Nathaniell the 5<sup>th</sup> of February, 1645.  
 Mary, the 12<sup>th</sup> of August, 1648.  
 Samuell, the 25<sup>th</sup> of February, 1650.  
 Elizabeth, the 28<sup>th</sup> of January, 1653.  
 Jeremiah, the 8<sup>th</sup> of May, 1657.  
 Mercy, the 8<sup>th</sup> of February, 1659.

James Cleaguehorne and Abigail Lumbert married the sixt of January, 1654.

His son James borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of January, 1654.  
 Mary borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of October, 1655.  
 Elizabeth borne Aprill the 1658.  
 Sarah, the third of January, 1659.  
 Robert, the 27<sup>th</sup> of October, 1661.

Mr Henery Cobb his son John borne att Plymouth the 7<sup>th</sup> of June, 1632.

His son James borne att Plymouth, tne 14<sup>th</sup> of January, 1634.  
 His daughter Mary borne att Scittuate, March the 24, 1637.  
 His daughter Patience att Barnstable, about the 19<sup>th</sup> of March, 1641.  
 Gershom, the 10<sup>th</sup> of January, 1644.  
 Eliezer, the 30<sup>th</sup> of March, 1648.  
 His wife Patience buried the 4<sup>th</sup> of May, 1648.  
 Hce married with Sarah Hinckley, the 12<sup>th</sup> of December, 1649.  
 His daughter Mehittable borne in Septem: 1651.  
 And buried the 8<sup>th</sup> of March, 1652.  
 Saffiell borne the 12 of October, 1654.  
 Sarah, the 15 January, 58; and buried the 25<sup>th</sup> of January, 1658.  
 Jonathan, the 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1660.

Mr John Chipman his daughter Hope borne August the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1652.

His daughter Lydia, the 25<sup>th</sup> of December, 1654.

His son John, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March, 56-57, and died the 29<sup>th</sup> of BARNSTABLE.

May following.

Hannah, the 14 January, 1658.

Samuell, the 15<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1662.

Willam Crocker his son, John Crocker, borne the last of May, 1637.

His daughter Elizabeth, the 22<sup>cond</sup> of Septemb: 1639.

Saffiell, the 3 of July, 1642.

Job, the 9<sup>th</sup> of March, 1644.

Josiah, the 19<sup>th</sup> of Sept: 1647.

Eliezer, the 21 of July, 1650.

Joseph, 1654.

Hee buried his daughter Elizabeth, May, 1658.

His son John Crocker married with Mary Botffish, Nouem-  
ber, 1659.

Elizabeth, daughter of the said John, borne October, 1660.

John Daus and Hannah Lynnitt married the 15 of March, 1648.

His son John, borne about the middest of January, 1649.

Saffiell, the middest of December, 1651.

His daughter Hannah and Mary, the 3 of January, 1653.

His son Joseph and Benjamine, June, 1656.

Symon, the middest of July, 1658.

Dolar, the begiing of October, 1660.

\*Edward Fitsrandalls daughter Hannah, borne Aprill, 1649.

[\*48.]

Mary, the last of May, 1651.

His son John, the 7<sup>th</sup> of October, 1653.

Joseph, the first of March, 1656.

Thomas, the 16<sup>th</sup> of August, 1659.

Hope, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Aprill, 1661.

Richard Foxwell his daughter Mary, borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of August, 1635.

Martha, the 24 of March, 1638.

Ruth, the 25 of March, 1641.

Saffiell Fuller, Seni<sup>r</sup>, his son Thomas, borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of May, 1650.

His daughter Sarah, the 14<sup>th</sup> of Decem: 1654.

Item, a child borne 8<sup>th</sup> February, 1658, and buried 15 dayes  
after.

Roger Goodspeed and Allis Layton married December, 1641.

His son Nathaniell, borne October 6, 1642.

John, the middest of June, 1645.

His daughter Mary, the latter end of July, 1647.

## BARNSTABLE.

Benjamin, the sixt of May, 1649.

Ruth, the 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1652.

Ebenezer, latter end of December, 1655.

Elizabeth, in May, 1658.

John Gorum his daughter Desire, borne att Plymouth, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Aprill, 1644.

These borne	{	Temperance, the 5 <sup>th</sup> of May, 1648.
att		James, the 28 <sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1650.
Marshfeild.	{	John, 20 <sup>th</sup> of February, 1651.
Att		Joseph, borne the 16 <sup>th</sup> of February, 1653.
Yarmouth.	{	Jabez, the third of August, 1656.
		Mary, the 20 <sup>th</sup> of January, 1658.
		Lydia, the 11 <sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1661.

His daughter Desire marryed att Barnstable, the 7<sup>th</sup> of October, 1661.

Sa<sup>m</sup>uell Hinckley his son Sa<sup>m</sup>uell, borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of July, 1642.

His son John, the 24<sup>th</sup> of May, 1644.

Hee buried Sarah, his wife, August 19, 1656, and married with Bridged Botfish, Decemb: 15, 1657.

M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hinckley married with Mary Richards the 4<sup>th</sup> of December, 1641.

His daughter Mary, borne the 3 of August, 1644.

Sarah, the 4<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1646.

Melletiah, 25 of December, 1648.

Hannah, the 15<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1651.

His son Samu<sup>e</sup>ll, the 14<sup>th</sup> of February, 1652.

Thomas, the 5<sup>th</sup> of December, 1654.

Bethshuah, the 15<sup>th</sup> of May, 1657.

Mehittable, the 24<sup>th</sup> of March, 16<sup>58</sup>/<sub>25</sub>.

Hee buried Mary, his wife, the 25<sup>th</sup> June, 1659, and married Mary Glouer, viz<sup>3</sup>, the 16 March, 59-60.

His daughter Admire, borne 28 January, 1661, and buried the 16<sup>th</sup> of February, 1661.

His son Ebenezer, borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> February, 1662.

Thomas Huckens marryed with Mary Wells, 1642.

His daughter, borne about the 4<sup>th</sup> of July, 1644, and buryed the 28<sup>th</sup> of the same month, July, 1644.

His daughter Mary, borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of March, 1646.

Elizabeth, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1647, and buryed the 28<sup>th</sup> of December, 1648.



His wife Mary, buried the 28 July, 1648, and hee married with Rose BARNSTABLE.  
 Hollier, viz<sup>d</sup>, the 3 of Nouemb<sup>r</sup>, 1648.

His son John, borne about the 2<sup>cond</sup> of August, 1649.

\*Thomas, the 25 of Aprill, 1651.

[\*49.]

Hannah, the 14<sup>th</sup> of October, 1653.

Joseph, the 21 of February, 1655.

Deborah Hillies, daughter of the said Rose, by her husband, Hugh

Hillies, borne att Yarmouth, October the 30<sup>th</sup>, 1643.

Saffell Hillies, att Yarmouth, about the 30<sup>th</sup> of July, 1646.

James Hamblen his son Bartholomew, born Aprill, 1642.

John, the 26<sup>th</sup> of June, 1644.

Sarah, the 7<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1647.

Eliezer, the 17<sup>th</sup> of March, 1649.

Israell, the 25<sup>th</sup> of June, 1655.

John Haddaway and Hannah Hollett married the first of July, 1656.

His first borne son, about October, 57, and buried ten dayes after.

His son John, borne about the 16<sup>th</sup> of Aug<sup>st</sup>, 1658.

Trustrum Hull his daughter Mary, borne the latter end of Sep-  
 tember, 1645.

Sarah, the latter end of March, 1650.

Joseph, in June, 1652.

John, the latter end of March, 1654.

Hannah, February, 1656.

John Jenkens and Mary Ewer were married the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1652.

His daughter Sarah, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1653.

Mehitable, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1654, 55.

Samuell, the 12<sup>th</sup> of September, 1657.

John, the 13<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1659.

Ralph Jones his son Shuball, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of August, 1654.

Jedadiah, the 4<sup>th</sup> of January, 1656.

John, the 14<sup>th</sup> of August, 1659.

George Lewis, Juni<sup>r</sup>, married with Mary Lumbert, December, 1654.

His son Gorge, borne the latter end of September, 1655.

Mary, the 9<sup>th</sup> of May, 1657.

Sarah, the 12<sup>th</sup> of January, 1659.

Thomas Lewis and Mary Daus married the 15<sup>th</sup> of June, 1653.

His son James, borne the last of March, 1654.

His son Thomas, the 15<sup>th</sup> of July, 1656.

Mary, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Nonemb<sup>r</sup>, 1659.

## BARNSTABLE.

James Lewis and Sarah Lane married October, 1655.

His son John, borne att the latter end of October, 1656.

Samuell, the 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1659.

Thomas Lumbert, Seni<sup>r</sup>, his son Jededia, borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of September, 16x.

Benjamin, the 26<sup>th</sup> of August, 1642.

[\*50.] \*David Linnitt and Hannah Shilley married the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1652.

His son Samuell, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of December, 1655.

Elisha, the 1 of June, 1658.

Hannah, the 15<sup>th</sup> of December, 1660.

Barnard Lumbert his daughter Martha, borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of September, 1640.

Jabez, the 1 of July, 1642.

Jabez Lumbert married to Sarah Darbey, the first of December, 1660.

His first borne son, borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of February, 1661, and died the same day.

Joseph Laythorp, married with Mary Ansell, the 11<sup>th</sup> of December, 1650.

His son Joseph, borne the 3<sup>th</sup> of December, 1652.

Mary, the 22<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1654.

Benjamin, the 25<sup>th</sup> of July, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 18<sup>th</sup> of December, 1659.

John, the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1661.

Joshuah Lumbert and Abigaill Liunett married the latter end of May, 1650.

His daughter Abigaill, borne the 6<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1652.

Mercye, the 15<sup>th</sup> of January, 1655.

Jonathan, the 28<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1657.

Joshua, the 16<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

Thomas Laythorp his daughter Mary, borne 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1640.

Hannah, the 18<sup>th</sup> of October, 1642.

Thomas, the 7<sup>th</sup> of July, 1644.

Melletie, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Nouember, 1646.

Bethya, the 23 of July, 1649.

His daughter Mary married the 20 Nouemb: 1656.

Gorge Lewis, Seni<sup>r</sup>, his son John, borne att Scittuate, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1637.

Ephraim, the 23 of July, 1641.

Sarah, the second of February, 1643.

John Martin married to Martha Lumbert the 1 of July, 1657.

BARNSTABLE.

His son John, borne about the middle of June, 1658.

Gorge, borne in the first weeke in October, 1660.

Elisha Parker and Elizabeth Hinckley married the 15 July, 1657.

His son Thomas, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of May, 1658.

Elisha, about the begiining of Nouember, 1660.

Robert Parker marryed with Sarah James the 28<sup>th</sup> of January, 1656.

His daughter Mary, borne the 1 of Aprill, 1658.

The son Samuell, the latter end of June, 1660.

\*John Phinney and Abigaill Coggen married the 10<sup>th</sup> of June, 1650. [\*51.]

And his wife Abigaill buried the 6<sup>th</sup> of May, 16x.

And his wifes son, Thomas Coggen, buried the 26 of January, 1658.

The said John Phinney marryed to Elizabeth Bayley, the 26 of June, 1654.

His son Jonathan, born August 14, 1655.

Robert, the 13<sup>th</sup> of August, 1656.

Hannah, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of September, 1657.

Elizabeth, the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1658-59.

Josiah, the 11<sup>th</sup> of January, 1660.

Moses Rowley and Elizabeth Fuller marryed the 22<sup>cond</sup> of Aprill, 1652.

His daughter Mary, borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of March, 1653.

His son Moses, the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1654.

A child, that died the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1656.

Shuball and Mehittable, January 11, 1660.

Henery Tayler and Lydia Hatch marryed the 19<sup>th</sup> of December, 1650.

His daughter Lydia, borne the 21 of June, 1655.

His son Jonathan, the 20<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1658.

Robert Daus his daughter Deborah, borne in January, 1645.

Mary, in May, 1648.

Andrew, in May, 1650.

John, first of March, 1652.

Robert, in August, 1654.

Josias, in September, 1656.

Hannah, in September, 1658.

Sarah, in October, 1660.

Presented to the Court this sixt of March, 1661-62.

SWANSEY. *A List of such Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, as were brought into the Towne Clarke of Swansey, to be recorded, from the 27<sup>th</sup> of February, 1672, to this p<sup>r</sup>sent February the 27, 1673.*

Marriages.

JOHN PADDUCKE and Anna Jones were married on the one and twentyeth day of December, 1673.

Sañiell Bullueke and Mary Thirber were married on the 12<sup>th</sup> day of Nouember, 1673.

Beirthes.

Anne, the daughter of Leiftenant John Browne, and of Anne, his wife, was borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of September, 1673, att 4 a elocke in the morning.

Benjamin, the son of John Crabtree, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 12 day of October, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Easterbrooke, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 19<sup>th</sup> of December, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Daniell Allin, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 28<sup>th</sup> day of September, 1673.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Bosworth, was borne Nouember the 5<sup>th</sup>, 1673.

[\*52.] \*Hannah, the daughter of Jarrett Ingraham, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of December, 1673.

John, the son of Gedian Allin, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne October the 20<sup>th</sup>, 1673.

Mellatia, the son of John Martin, and of Jone, his wife, borne the 31 of August, 1673.

Margery, the daughter of Wilham Haward, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne Sept: 10<sup>th</sup>, 1673.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne July the 17<sup>th</sup>, 1673.

Sañiell, the son of Thomas Lewis, and Hannah, his wife, was borne Aprill the 23, 1673.

Burialls.

Mistris Dorrithy Browne, the wife of Mr John Browne, Senir, deceased January the 27, being the 90th yeer of her life, or therabouts, and was buried on the 29<sup>th</sup> of January, 1673.

Taken out of the Booke of Records, att Swansey, by mee,

JOHN MYLES, Junir, Towne Clarke.

*A Copy of the Beirtnes and Burialls of Swansey, from March the first, 1671, to this instant March, 1672.* SWANSEY.

**C**ALEB, the son of Caleb Eedley, and of Elizabeth, his wife, were borne on the 29<sup>th</sup> of May, 1672.

Jonathan, the son of William Howard, and Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 8<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1672.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne June the sixt, 1672.

John, the son of John Cobleich, and of Mary, his wife, was borne the fift of January, 1672.

Thomas, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, and of Experience, his wife, was borne October the 19<sup>th</sup>, 1672.

p me, JOHN MYLES, Junir, Towne Clarke.

*Scittuates Register.*

SCITUATE.

**T**HOMAS OLDHAM, married to Mary Witherell, Nouember the 20<sup>th</sup>, 1656.

Jonas Pickles was married to Alice Hattee, December the 23, 1657.

John Louell, of Boston, married to Elizabeth Siluester, the daughter of Richard Siluester, the 24<sup>th</sup> of January, 1658, p M<sup>r</sup> Hatherley.

Daniell Hickee was married to Elizabeth Hanmore, Sept: 19<sup>th</sup>, 1657.

\*John Bryant was married to Elizabeth Witherell, December the 22, 1651. [<sup>\*</sup>53.]

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Oldham, was borne August the 20<sup>th</sup>, 1658.

Jonas, the son of Jonas Pickles, was bofe the fift of February, 1658.

Steuens, the son of Joseph Tilden, was borne May the 14<sup>th</sup>, 1659.

Ichabod, the son of Henery Ewell, was borne in June, 1659.

Abigaill, the daughter of Thomas Clapp, was borne January 29, 1659.

Mary, the wife of John Bryant, deceased July the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1655.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Rawlins, deceased February 17, 1659.

Ephraim Kempton, deceased ^ 24, 1655.

Hannah, the wife of Ephraim Kempton, deceased March 31, 1656.

p me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

SCITTUATE. *A true Lists of all Beirthes that have bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, Towne Clarke of Scittuate, in the Yeer 1674. As for marriages and burials, there hath not one bine brought in to mee this yeer to record.*

**M**ARCYE TILDEN, the daughter of Steuen Tilden, was borne the first of May, 1674.

John Cushen, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> September, 1674.

Samuell Chandeler, the son of Benjamine Chandeler, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1674.

James Hatch, the son of Jeremiah Hatch, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of May, 1674.

James Perrey, the son of Thomas Perrey, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of Mareh, 1673.

Sarah Leichfeild, the daughter of Josiah Leichfeild, was borne the 25 of December, 1674.

Rodolphus Hatch, the son of Thomas Hatch, was borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of December, 1674.

Hannah Cudworth, the daughter of Jonathan Cudworth, was borne the eight of May, 1674.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate, p me,

ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

[\*54.] *\*Scittuate, the 3 of March, 167<sup>6</sup>. A true Lists of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials, that haue bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, in the Yeer 1676.*

**J**OSEPH GARRETT married to Ruth Bucke, the 17<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1676.

Ichabod Turner, the son of John Turner, Juni<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1676.

Wilham Blackmore, deceased the 21 of Aprill, 1676.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate,

P ISACKE BUCKE, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

*Swansey Register of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, 1674.*

SWANSEY.

**B**ENJAMINE, the son of Robert Jones, was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> day of May, in the yeer 1674.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Luther, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1674.

Hephzibath, the daughter of Thomas Lewis, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1674.

James, the son of John Myles the younger, was borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of December, 1674.

John, the son of Joseph Chafey, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> day of Septem̄, 1673.

Israell, the son of Israell Pecke, was borne the 18<sup>th</sup> day of December, 1674.

Rachell, the daughter of Nathaniel Chafey, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of Septem̄, in the yeer 1673.

Thomas Manning and Rachell Blisse were married the 28 of October, 1674.

M<sup>r</sup> John Faireweather and Elizabeth Dicksey were married, and not recorded.

## Burialls.

Mary, the daughter of Joseph Chafey, deceased the 7<sup>th</sup> of May, 1674.

Mary, the wife of Samuell Bullocke, deeeased the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1674.

Sollomon, the son of Joseph Carpenter, deceased the 25 of October, 1674.

Cap<sup>t</sup> Thomas Willett, the 3 day of August, 1674.

This is a true accompt of all the beirthes, marriages, and burialls, that haue bine to my knowlidge within the towne of Swansey, for to be returned this yeer.

Dated Swansey, the 26 of the 12<sup>th</sup> month, 1674.

NICHOLAS TANNER, Towne Clarke.

\*1673. *Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer of our Lord 1673.*

REHOBOTH.

[\*55.]

## Birthes.

**A**NTIPAS NEWMAN, son of Samuell Newman, borne the 29 of March.

Rachell, the daughter of Rice Leonard, the 26 of January.

## REBROTH.

Mehittable, the daughter of William Sabin, the 10<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Israell, the son of Samuëll Sabin, the 16 of June.  
 Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 1 of Nouember.  
 Judith, the daughter of Thomas Cooper, the 11<sup>th</sup> of September.  
 Henry, the son of Ensign Henery Smith, the 4<sup>th</sup> of December.  
 Robert, the son of Jonathan Fuller, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March.  
 Benjamine, the son of Benjamine Sabin, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of December.  
 Sarah, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaten, 29<sup>th</sup> of Septem̃.  
 Mary, the daughter of John Perren, Juni<sup>r</sup>, the 16<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.  
 Ruth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 5<sup>th</sup> of October.  
 Hannah, the daughter of John Albey, the 10<sup>th</sup> of October.  
 Elizabeth, the daughter of Willam Hamon, the 24<sup>th</sup> of Septem̃, 1661.  
 Elizabeth, the daughter of John Johnson, 19 of May.

## 1673. Marriages.

M<sup>r</sup> James Willett married to Elizabeth Hunt, the 17<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.  
 John Fuller to Abigail Titus, 25<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.  
 John Titus to Lydia Redwey, the 17<sup>th</sup> of July.  
 Isack Allin to Mary Bowin, the 30<sup>th</sup> of May.  
 Robert Beere to Elizabeth Bulluck, the 25 of June.  
 Joseph Allin to Hannah Sabin, the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.  
 Peter Hunt, Juni<sup>r</sup> to Rebeckah Paine, the 24<sup>th</sup> of December.  
 Sañiell Fuller to Mary Lyde, the 12<sup>th</sup> of December.  
 John Woodcocke, Juni<sup>r</sup>, to Sarah Smith, the 26<sup>th</sup> of February.

## 1673. Burialls.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Savage, was buried the 3<sup>th</sup> of March.  
 Mary, the daughter of Jarett Ingram, the 25 of May.  
 Antipas, the son of Sañiell Newman, the 17 of July.  
 Sarah, the daughter of John Reed, Ju<sup>r</sup>, 19 July.  
 Sarah, the wife of Sañiell Pecke, the 27 of October.  
 Daniell, the son of Leiff Peter Hunt, the 15<sup>th</sup> of Septem̃.  
 Roger Annadowne, the 13<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.  
 Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 9 of Nouember.  
 Sarah, the wife of M<sup>r</sup> Willam Blackston, the middle of June.  
 Alice, the wife of John Kinsley, the 14 of January.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.



*\*The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,* REHOBOTH  
*in the Yeer 1674.* [\*56.]

**J**OHNS KINSLEY married to Mary Maury, the 16<sup>th</sup> of March.

Thomas Wilmouth married to Mary Robinson, the 7<sup>th</sup> of June.

Wilfam Blanding married to Bethya ^ , the 4<sup>th</sup> of September.

John Butterworth married to Hannah Wheaten, the 4<sup>th</sup> of September.

Thomas Manning married to Rachell Blisse, the 28<sup>th</sup> of October.

Stenen Burph married to Elizabeth Perry, the 29<sup>th</sup> of May.

Thomas Jordaine married to Easter Hall, the 24<sup>th</sup> of December.

1674. Beirthes.

Mathew Buckland, son of Joseph Buckland, borne the 16 of September.

Meriam Carpenter, daughter of William Carpenter, borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of October.

Sollomon Miller, son of Robert Miller, borne the sixt of March.

Mehittable Whittaker, daughter of Richard Whittakar, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of December.

Elizabeth Ormsbey, daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of November.

Rebeckah Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Isacke Bowine, son of Obadiah Bowine, borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of September.

Nathaniel Smith, son of Daniell Smith, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of August.

Thomas Cooper, son of Nathaniel Cooper, borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of July.

Jacob Ormsbey, son of Jacob Ormsbey, borne the 23 of August.

Sarah Sauage, daughter of John Sauage, borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of March.

Mary Bullocke, daughter of Samuell Bullocke, borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of October.

John Fuller, son of John Fuller, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of Septem̃.

Isacke Allin, son of Isacke Allin, borne the 3<sup>th</sup> of January.

Lydia Titus, daughter of John Titus, borne the sixt of December.

Nathaniell Gylson, son of James Gylson, borne the 24 of January.

Jonathan Sabin, son of Joseph Sabin, borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of July.

Dauid Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of November.

\*Benjamin Beer, son of Robeř Beer, borne the sixt of June.

[\*57.]

John Woodcocke, son of John Woodcocke, Juni<sup>r</sup>, borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of December.

Gilbert Steuens, son of Francis Steuens, borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of February.

REHOBOTH.

1674. Burialls.

John Perren, Seni<sup>r</sup>, buried the 13<sup>th</sup> of September.

Samuell Holmes, son of Samuell Holmes, buried the 13<sup>th</sup> of Sept<sup>r</sup>.

Richard Bowine, Seni<sup>r</sup>, buried 4<sup>th</sup> of February.

Dauid Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, buried the 4<sup>th</sup> of February.

Experience Walker, daughter of Phillip Walker, buried the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

Elizabeth Reed, the wife of Thomas Reed, buried the 23 of February.

Transcribed out of the Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

TAUNTON.

*To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, March, 1671 or 72.*

**H**EEER followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burialls that were brought to mee the yeer past, according to order of Court, by the inhabitants of Taunton.

Imp<sup>r</sup>, Mehittable Dean, daughter of John Dean, borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of October, 1671.

John Austine, the son of Jonah Austine, was borne the first of July, 1671.

Hannah Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne att Braintrey, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of October, 1671.

Ruth Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of August, 1671.

Richard Wiltams, the son of Joseph Williams, was borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of Noue<sup>m</sup>, 1671.

Thomas Armsbee, the son of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 23 of February, 1668.

Mary Armsbee, the daughter of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 3<sup>th</sup> of October, 1671.

Abigall Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of July, 1667.

John Tisdall, the son of John Tisdall, borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of August, 1669.

Wiltam Hacke, the son of Wiltam Hacke, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1663.

Richard Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, was borne the 23 of February, 1669. TAUNTON.

John Dean, the son of John Dean, died the sixt of August, 1670.

John Tisdall, Jun<sup>r</sup>, married to Hannah Rogers, of Duxburrow, the 23 of Nouember, 1664.

Taunton, the 3<sup>th</sup> of March, 71 : 72.

P me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

*\*The first of March, 1674. To the honored Court. [ \*58.]*

**H**EER followeth the marriages, beirthes, and burials of all those that were brought to mee ; but many neglect to bringe in their names to mee.

John Pollard married to Mary Leanard, of Bridgewater, the 24<sup>th</sup> of December, 1673.

Mary Wilbore, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, died the 19<sup>th</sup> of January, 1674.

Nicholas Stoughton married to Elizabeth Knapp, the 17 of February, 1673.

Martha Bunday, the wife of John Bunday, died the first of May, 1674.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of October, 1674.

Hopestill Shoue, the wife of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue, died the 7<sup>th</sup> of March, 1673 or 74.

Doreas Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, died the 9<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1674.

Joseph Bell, the son of James Bell, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of June, 1670.

Easter Bell, the daughter of James Bell, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1672.

Ame<sup>y</sup> Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, borne the 13<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1674.

Thomas Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, borne the 3<sup>th</sup> of February, 1674.

Abigaill Paule, the daughter of Wiltam Paule, borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of May, 1673.

James Walker, Jun<sup>r</sup>, married to Barsheba , the 23 of December, 1647.

Hannah Lenard, the *son* [daughter] of James Leanard, died the 25<sup>th</sup> of February, 1674.

Taunton, the first of March, 1674.

Attest, by mee, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

EASTHAM. *To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, the first Tusday in March, 1670, allies 71.*

**W**HERAS it is ordered by the Court, that the clarkes or register keepers of euery towne shall exhibite a true and pfect copy, fairely written, yeerly, att March Court, vnto the Court, of all the marriages, beirthes, and burials of the year past, according to that trust put vpon mee, and may bee expected from mee, doe p̄sent to the honored Court a true copy of all the marriages, beirthes, and burials recorded in the year 1670.

Prence Freeman, the son of M<sup>r</sup> John Freeman, was borne the 3<sup>d</sup> day of February, in the 1665.

Nathaniell Freeman, the son of M<sup>r</sup> John Freeman, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> day of March, in the year 1669.

Symon Crosbey, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Crosbey, was borne the fit day of July, in the year 1665.

Sarah Crosbey, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> day of March, in the year 1667.

Joseph Crosbey, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1668.

M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Crosbey had 2 children, which were borne att a beirth the 4<sup>th</sup> day of December, in the year 1665.

The said children, viz<sup>3</sup>, the two last intimated of M<sup>r</sup> Crosbeyes children, the one of them deceased the 10<sup>th</sup> day of February, 1670, and the other is named John.

[\*59.] \*Jonathan Banges and Mary Mayo were marryed the 16<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1664.

Edward Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the last day of September, 1665.

Rebeckah Banges, the daughter of Jonathan Banges, was borne the first day of February, 1667.

Jonathan Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the eleuenth of May, 1670.

Jonath Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, deceased the 11<sup>th</sup> of May, 1670.

William Merricke and Abigaill Hopkins were married the 23 day of May, 1667.

Rebeckah Merricke, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> day of Nouember, 1668.

William Merricke, the son of William Merricke, was borne the first day of August, 1670. EASTHAM.

John Cole and Ruth Snow were married the 10<sup>th</sup> of December, 1666.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of John Cole, was borne the eleventh day of March, 166 $\frac{2}{3}$ .

John Cole, the son of John Cole, was borne the sixth day of March, 166 $\frac{2}{3}$ .

Constant Done, the son of Daniell Done, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> day of March, 166 $\frac{2}{3}$ .

Ephraim Done and Mercy Knowles were married the 5<sup>th</sup> of February, 1667.

Patience Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of January, 1668.

Apphiah Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of July, 1670.

John Smith and Hannah Williams were married the 24<sup>th</sup> of May, 1670.

Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of February, 1668.

John Knowles and Apphiah Banges were married the 28<sup>th</sup> of December, 1670.

Steuen Merricke and Mercy Banges were married the 28<sup>th</sup> of December, 1670.

From Eastham, the 4<sup>th</sup> day of March, 1670.

P me, MARKE SNOW, Towne Clark.

Jonathan Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of July, 1665.

Richard Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of March, 166 $\frac{2}{3}$ .

Apphiah Freeman, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the first of January, 1666.

Constant Freeman, the son of Samuell Freeman, was borne the last day of March, 1669.

\*Joseph Higgens, the son of Jonathan Higgens, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> day of February, in the yeer 1666. [\*60.]

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the second day of Aprill, 1667.

Thomas Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1670.

Isacke Done, the son of John Done, was borne the second of June, 1670.

EASTHAM.

Mary Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 3<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1669.

Joshuah Higgens, the son of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the first day of October, 1668.

Lydia Higgens, the daughter of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the latter end of May, 1670.

Josiah Cooke, the son of Josiah Cooke, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of November, 1670.

Thomas Snow, the son of Marke Snow, was borne the 6<sup>th</sup> of August, 1668.

Steuon Hopkins and Mary Merricke were married the 23 day of May, 1667.

Elizabeth Hopkins, the daughter of Steuon Hopkins, was borne the last week of June, 1668.

Steuon Hopkins, the son of Steuon Hopkins, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1670.

James Rogers and Mary Paine were married the 11<sup>th</sup> of January, 1670.

Joshuah Banges and Haunah Scudder were married the first day of December, 1669.

P MARKE SNOW, Towne Clarke of Eastham.

TAUNTON.

*Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, from the Towne of †Swansey, †*

*|| Taunton ||*

**A**NDREW SMITH married to Mary Bunday, the 5<sup>th</sup> of January, 1673.  
Elizabeth Briggs, the daughter of William Briggs, borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1672.

Thomas Crosman, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 6<sup>th</sup> of October, 1671.

Sussanna Crosman, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of February, 1672.

Eliezer Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of May, 1673.

John Richmond, the son of John Richmond, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of December, 1673.

Joseph Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, was borne the 31<sup>st</sup> of December, 1673.

Hannah Leanard, the *son* [daughter] of James Leanard, Juni<sup>r</sup>, borne at TAUNTON. Braintree, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of October, 1671.

\*James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, Juni<sup>r</sup>, borne att Taunton, the [ \*61. ] first of February, 1672.

Ephraim Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, bōne the 20<sup>th</sup> of June, 1673.

Deliuerance Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 15 of Decemb, 1673.

Judith Armbey, the daughter of Thomas Armesbey, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of January, 1673.

Anna Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, Juni<sup>r</sup>, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of January, 1672.

Steuen Casewell, the son of Steuen Casewell, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of December, 1673.

Elizabeth Cobb, the daughter of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of February, 1670.

Morgan Cobb, the son of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of December, 1673.

Taunton, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1673.

By mee, SHADRACH WILBORE.

Heer followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burials of such as are brought in to mee, Shadrach Wilbore, Clarke.

M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue married to Hopedill Newman, of Rehoboth, the 12<sup>th</sup> of July, 1664.

Lydia Smith, the wife of John Smith, Seni<sup>r</sup>, died the 21 of July, 1672.

M<sup>r</sup> John Poole married to Mistris Elizabeth Brenton, the 28<sup>th</sup> of March, 1672.

Thomas Deane married to Katheren Steuens, the 5<sup>th</sup> of January, 1669.

Stephen Casewell married to Hannah Thrasher, the 29<sup>th</sup> of December, 1672.

John Smith, Seni<sup>r</sup>, married to Jaell Packer, of Bridgewater, the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1672.

Ester Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, borne the sixt of January, 1671.

Shadrah Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of December, 1672.

Mary Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 3<sup>th</sup> of October, 1672.

TAUNTON.

Nathaniell Shoue, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue, borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of January, 1668.

Samuell Shoue, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of June, 1670.

Sarah Shoue, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue, was borne the 30 of July, 1671.

Mary Talbutt, the daughter of Jarudd Talbutt, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of December, 1671.

Samuell Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 3<sup>d</sup> of December, 1669.

Sarah Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, was borne the 26 of February, 1670.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the first of February, 1672.

[\*63.]

\*Rebeckah Armesbey, the daughter of Thomas Armesbey, was borne the 26 of May, 1672.

Mary Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of June, 1672.

Anna Wilbore, the daughter of Joseph Wilbore, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of May, 1672.

Hannah Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the third of October, 1675.

Lydia Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of July, 1659.

Thomas Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of May, 1662

Joseph Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of May, 1664

James Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1657.

John Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of July, 1660.

Edward Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of February, 1664.

Mary Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of February, 1667.

Sarah Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of July, 1668.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Deane, was borne the first of February, 1670.

Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Dean, died the 26<sup>th</sup> of February, 1670.

Hannah Dean, the daughter of Thomas Dean, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of February, 1671.

Taunton, the first of March, 72 or 73.

Attested p<sup>r</sup> me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.



Swansey, the 4<sup>th</sup> of March, 1675. In obedience to an order of Court, I have sent an account of beirthes, and marriages, and burials which were this last yeer: first, beirthes.

Christian, the daughter of Daniell Allin, was borne the 26 of January, 1674.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Barnes, was borne the 14 of February, 1674.

Experience, the daughter of Samuell Luther, was borne the 3<sup>d</sup> of March, 1674-75.

Elisha, the son of Nathaniel Pecke, was borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1675.

John, the son of John Martine, was borne the 15 of March, 1674-75.

John, the son of Cap<sup>t</sup> John Browne, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> day of Aprill, 1675.

Margeritt, the daughter of Joseph Carpenter, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of May, 1675.

\*Nathaniel, the son of William Lohun, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1674. [\*64.]

Sibill, the daughter of Joseph Lewis, was borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of March, 1674.

Samuell, the son of Caleb Eedy, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of July, 1675.

Hezekiah Willett and Andia Browne were married the 7<sup>th</sup> day of January, 1675.

#### Burialls.

Delinérance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, died the 30<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1675.

Gershom Cobb buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

Joseph Carpenter was buried the 6<sup>th</sup> of May, 1675.

Joseph Lewis was buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

John Salisbury was buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

John Jones was buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

John Fall buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

John Druce was buried the 2<sup>cond</sup> of July, 1675.

Cap<sup>t</sup> John Gorum was buried the 5<sup>th</sup> of February, 1675.

Nehemiah Allin was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Robert Jones was buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

William Lohun was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Wiltam Salisbury was buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

Wiltam Hamon was buried the 29<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

By mee, NICHOLAS TANNER,  
Towne Clarke of Swansey.

REHOBOTH. *Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, att Rehoboth, in the Yeers 1675 and 1676.*

SAMUELL BULLOCKE married to Thankfull Rouse, the 26 of May, 1675.

Thomas Read marryed to Anna Perren, the 16<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

John Woodward married to Sarah Crosman, the 11<sup>th</sup> of Nouemb<sup>r</sup>, 1675.

Beirthes.

Dauid Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1675.

Mary Sabin, the daughter of Wiltam Sabin, borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of September: 1675.

Dauid Buckland, the son of Benjamine Buckland, borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1675.

Thomas Wilmouth, the son of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of July, 1665.

Mary Kinsley, the daughter of Eldad Kinsley, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of October, 1675.

Sibell Newman, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Noah Newman, x the 31 of March, 1675.

Ellice Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, the eleuenth of January, 1675.

Mehittabell Wilmoth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 19<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

Jeremiah Woodcocke, the son of John Woodcock, the sixt of June, 1675.

Nathaniell Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, the 8<sup>th</sup> of February, 1675.

[\*65.] \*Experience Sabin, the daughter of Samuell Sabin, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of October, 1676.

Ellice Wilmoth, the daughter of Thomas Willmoth, the first of September: 1676.

Ebinezer Walker, the son of Phillip Walker, the 15<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1676.

Ebinezer Smith, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Daniell Smith, the 29<sup>th</sup> of July, 1676.

Abiell Fuller, the son of John Fuller, the 30<sup>th</sup> of December, 1676.

Abiell Smith, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24<sup>th</sup> of Decce<sup>m</sup>ber, 1676.

Elizabeth, the wife of Francis Steuens, was buried the fourth of March, 1675.

- Deliverance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, buried the first of May, 1675. КЕНОВОТИ.
- Widdow Bowine buried in ^ , 1675.
- Sibill New: the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Noah Newman, the 24<sup>th</sup> of September, 1675.
- Isacke Kenricke, the son of Gorge Kenricke, the 13<sup>th</sup> of January, 1675.
- Martha, the wife of Noah Mason, the sixt of February, 1675.
- Sarah, the daughter of John Read, in January, 1675.
- Nathaniell, the son of John Perren, the third of September, 1675.
- John Read, Jun<sup>r</sup>, buried in Aprill, 1676.
- John Fitch, Jun<sup>r</sup>, buried in Aprill, 1676.
- Robert Beares, the 29<sup>th</sup> of March, 1676.
- Sarah Woodcocke, the wife of John Woodcocke, the 10<sup>th</sup> of May, 1676.
- Nathaniel Woodcocke, the 28<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1676.
- John Iyde, the middle of December, 1676.
- Experience Sahon, the daughter of Samuell Sahon, the 28<sup>th</sup> of No-  
 uember, 1676.
- John Read, the son of Thomas Read, the 4<sup>th</sup> of December, 1676.
- James Redway was buried the 28 of October, 1676.
- The wife of Nicholas Iyde buried the third of Nouember, 1676.
- Nathaniel Wilmoth, the 12<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1676.
- Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1676.
- Lydia Titus, the wife of John Titus, the 25<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1676.
- Rachell Man, the wife of Thomas Man, in June, 1676.
- Ellice Willett, the wife of James Willett, in July, 1676.
- Nathaniell Sahen, in the latter end of May, 1676.
- Nathaniell Pecke, the 25<sup>th</sup> of August, 1676.
- Elizabeth Skaffe, the 25 of June, 1676.
- \*Samuell Fuller, the 15<sup>th</sup> of August, 1676. [\*67.]
- John Fuller, the 23 of August, 1676.
- Mary Hunt, the 23 of August, 1676.
- Peter Hunt, Jun<sup>r</sup>, the 25<sup>th</sup> of August, 1676.
- Tabithay Hunt, the 14 of October, 1676.
- Jasiell Perry, in September, 1676.
- Mehittable Perry, in September, 1676.
- Sampson Mason, in September, 1676.
- Sarah Fuller, the wife of Robert Fuller, the 14<sup>th</sup> of October, 1676.
- Jeremiah Fitch, the 15<sup>th</sup> of October, 1676.
- A younge child of Nicholas Pecke, in August, 1676.
- The wife of Thomas Wilmouth, Seni<sup>r</sup>, in February, 1676.
- Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Henery Smith, the first of  
 March, 1676.

REHOBOTH. Sarah Leanard, the daughter of Kric Leanard, the 16<sup>th</sup> of March, 1676.  
 Nehemiah Buckland, the son of Joseph Buckland, buried in May, 1677.  
 Thomas Graunts child buried in September, 1676.  
 Thomas Mans child buried in June, 1676.  
 Jacob Ormsbey, †Seni<sup>r</sup>, † son, buried the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1676.  
 Jacob Ormsbey, Juni<sup>r</sup>, buried the 16<sup>th</sup> of February, 1676.

By mee, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

SANDWICH.

[*Sandwich: Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

JOHN REDDING and Mary Bassett were married the 22 of the eight month, 1676.

Job Gibbs, the son of John Gibbs, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, anno Doñi one thousand six hundred seauenty and six.

Michael Blackwell, the son of John Blackwell, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1676.

Thomas Tupper, Seni<sup>r</sup>, deceased the 28<sup>th</sup> of March, anno Doñi one thousand six hundred seauenty and six; hee died in the 98<sup>th</sup> yeer of his age, and 2<sup>cond</sup> month.

Anne Tupper deceased the 4<sup>th</sup> of June, anno Doñi one thousand six hundred seauenty and six, whoe deceased in the 90<sup>th</sup> yeer of her age.

Transcribed out of the Regester of Sandwich, this fift of the first, 1676.

P THOMAS TUPPER, Clarke for the Towne of Sandwich.

PLYMOUTH.

[*Plymouth: Deaths.*]

[\*68.] \* M ARTHA NELSON, the daughter of John Nelson, died the 19<sup>th</sup> of February, 1675.

Sarah, the wife of John Nelson, died the 4<sup>th</sup> of March, 1675.

John, the son of John Nelson, died the fift of June, 1676.

[*Taunton : Births, Marriages, and Deaths.*]

TAUNTON.

\***T**O the honored Court to be holden att Plymouth the first Tusday in March, 1676 or 77 : but there be many that doe neglect to attend the Court order. [\*69.]

Imprimis. Elias Irish married to Dorrethy Witherill, the twenty-sixt of August, 1674.

Hannah Wilbore died the 3<sup>th</sup> of December, 1675.

Mistris Hopstill Shoue, the wife of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue, died the 7<sup>th</sup> of March, 1673 or 74.

M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue married to Mistris Walley, the 18<sup>th</sup> of February, 1674, or 75.

Mary Shoue, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue, borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of August, 1676.

John Bunday married to Ruth Surney, of Mendum, this 9<sup>th</sup> of January, 1676.

Jonah Austine died the 10<sup>th</sup> of May, 1676.

John Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the second of March, 1674-75.

Saffell Hallowey, the son of Saffell Hallowey, born the 14<sup>th</sup> of September, 1668.

Nathaniel Halloway, the son of Saffell Hallowey, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of July, 1670.

Easter Hallowey, the daughter of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of May, 1673.

John Hallowey, the son of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of February, 1674.

Mary Briggs, the daughter of William Briggs, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of August, 1674.

Mathew Briggs, the son of William Briggs, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of February, 1676.

Ebenezer Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Newport, on Rhode Iland, the 12<sup>th</sup> of May, 1676.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, died the 30<sup>th</sup> of December, 1674.

James Leanard, Juni<sup>r</sup>, married to Lydia Calipher, of Milton, the 29<sup>th</sup> of October, 1675.

Mehittable Williams, the daughter of Joseph Williams, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of June, 1676.

TAUNTON.

Saffell Cobb, the son of Augustine Cobb, was borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1675.

John Hall married to Hannah Peniman, the 4<sup>th</sup> of February, 1667.

John Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of June, 1672.

Joseph Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1674.

James Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of December, 1675.

John Pollard, the son of John Pollard, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of March, 1675.

Mary Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the third of October, 1675.

John Williams, the son of Nathaniell Williams, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of August, 1675.

Taken out of the Regester Booke of the Towne of Taunton, the 5<sup>th</sup> of March, 167 $\frac{6}{7}$ . By mee,

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

REHOBOTH.

*\*The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1677.*

[\*71.]

**D**ANIELL REED married to Hannah Pecke, August 20<sup>th</sup>.

Isacke Williams married to Judith Cooper, the 13 of Nouem<sup>br</sup>.

Samuel Pecke married to Rebeckah Hunt, the 21 of Nouember.

Moses Read married to Rebeckah Fitch, December the sixt.

Noah Mason married to Sarah Fitch, December the sixt.

Abrah Perren married to Sarah Walker, the 27<sup>th</sup> of December.

Nicholas Iydc, Juni<sup>r</sup>, married to Mary Ormsbey, the 27<sup>th</sup> of December.

John Titus married to Sarah Miller, the 3 of July.

Beirthes.

Sollomon Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 23 of December.

Mary, the daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Dorethy, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was borne the 16 of Nouember.

Ebenezer, the son of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of March.

Mary, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of October.

Mehittable, the daughter of John Perren, was borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Amose, the son of John Carpenter, was borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

REHOBOTH.

Nathaniel, the son of John Wilmoth, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of September.

Joseph, the son of John Johnson, was borne the third of October.

John, the son of Thomas Gaunt, was borne the 21 of January.

Anne Pecke, the *son* [daughter] of John Pecke, borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of July.

Abijah Cooper, the *daughter* [son] of Nathaniel Cooper, was borne the first of May.

Burials.

Samuell, the son of M<sup>r</sup> Noah Newman, was buried the second of October.

Steuens Paine buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of January.

Michell Walker buried the 16<sup>th</sup> of February.

Peter Cooper buried the 28<sup>th</sup> of February.

Abijah Cooper buried the 22<sup>cond</sup> of May.

John Buckline buried the 20<sup>th</sup> of June.

Nehemiah Buckline buried the 19<sup>th</sup> of May.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, p me,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

[*Plymouth : Births, &c.*]

PLYMOUTH.

**E**LIZABETH, the daughter of John Drew, of Plymouth, borne the fift day of February, 1673.

Bethyah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eight of August, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of Samuell Sauory, was born the third of July, 1678.

\*John, the son of Joseph Churchill, was borne on the 22<sup>cond</sup> of July, 1678. [\*72.]

Hannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 23 of August, 1676.

Joannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 25 of Nouember, 1678.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Doten, was borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of July, 1679.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 15 of September, 1669.

PLYMOUTH. Josia Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the sixt of August, 1676.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 26 of July, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of December, 1679.

Joseph Faunce married to Jndith Rickard, the third January, 1677.

Hannah, the daughter of Joseph Faunce, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of June, 1679.

Elisha Cobb, son of John Cobb, was borne the third of Aprill, anno 1678.

TAUNTON.

[\*73.]

*\*Tauntons Register of Beirthes of their Children.*

**I**MP<sup>r</sup> NATHANIELL SMITH, son of Samuell S., borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of July, 1675.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, died the 26 of May, 1677.

Sañnell Talbott, the son of Jarerd Talbott, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of February, 1675.

Josiah Talbot, the son of Jared Talbot, was borne the 21 of October, 1678.

John Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 13<sup>th</sup> of February, 1672.

Joseph Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of June, 1674.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of September, 1677.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, was borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of September: 1674.

Elizabeth Dean, the daughter of John Dean, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1676.

Ebinezer Lincolne, the son of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the 15 of October, 1673.

Rachell Lincolne, the daughter of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the sixteenth of Septem: 1677.

Mary Fisher, the daughter of Daniell, borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of May, 1675.



Mercye Fisher, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of December, 1677. TACUNTON.

Tamsen Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 3 of July, 1677.

Samuell Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, was borne the 15 of May, 1678

John Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was borne the 31 of March, 1678.

John Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the second of March, 1678.

Wiltam Hoskins married to Sarah Casewell, the 3 of July, 1677.

Anne Hoskins, the daughter of Wiltam Hoskins, borne the 14 February, 1678.

Edward Rew died the 16<sup>th</sup> of July, 1678.

Elizabeth Walker, the wife of James Walker, Seni<sup>r</sup>, died the 30<sup>th</sup> of July, 1678.

James Walker, Seni<sup>r</sup>, married to Sarah Rew, the 4<sup>th</sup> of Nouem: 1678.

Attest, by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Eliezer Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of July, 1677.

Ebenezer Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of March, 1677.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of May, 1677.

Mary Staple, the daughter of Joseph Staple, borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of January, 1677.

Remember Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of July, 1675.

Benjamin Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the sixt of December, 1677.

Israell Woodward married to Jane Godfrey, the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aug<sup>st</sup>, 1670.

Elizabeth Woodward, the daughter of Israell Woodward, borne the fifteenth of June, 1670.

Israell Woodward died the 15<sup>th</sup> of June, 1674.

Israell Woodward, the son of Israell Woodward, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1674.

John Tisdall, Seni<sup>r</sup>, killed by the Indians, the 27<sup>th</sup> of June, 1675.

Sarah Tisdall, the wife of John Tisdall, Seni<sup>r</sup>, died in December, 1676.

\*Richard Marshall married to Easter Bell, the 11<sup>th</sup> of February, 1676. [\*74.]

John Cobb married to Jane Woodward, the 13<sup>th</sup> of June, 1676.

Hannah Paule borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of October, 1657.

## TAUNTON.

John Bunday, the son of John Bunday, borne the sixt of October, 1677.

Ephram Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, died the 21 of June, 1675.

Rebeckah Gray, the wife of Joseph Gray, died the 13<sup>th</sup> of May, 1676.

Nathaniel French married to Mary Tisdall, the 9<sup>th</sup> of January, 1676.

Nicholas White, Jun<sup>r</sup>, married to Vrsilla Maycomber, of Marshfeild, the 9<sup>th</sup> of December, 1673.

Nicholas White, the son of Nicholas White, borne the 25<sup>th</sup> of October, 1676.

Samuell Phillipps married to the widdow Cobb, the 15<sup>th</sup> of May, 1676.

Mehittable Phillipps, the daughter of Samuell Phillipps, borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of January, 1676.

John Gould married to Mary Crossman the 24 August, 1673.

Mary Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 19<sup>th</sup> of June, 1674.

Hannah Gould, the daughter of John Gould, borne the 9<sup>th</sup> of November, 1677.

Isack Dean married to Hannā Leonard, the 24<sup>th</sup> of January, 1677.

Thomas Gilbert married, att Boston, to Anna Blacke, of Milton, the 18 of December, 1676.

Hannah Gilbert, the daughter of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of Septem: 1677.

Taunton, the 4<sup>th</sup> of March, 1677.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

REHOBOTH. *Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1678.*

**N**EHEMIAH BUCKLAND, son of Joseph Buckland, born the 31 of March, 1678.

Obadiah Carpenter, son of Wilłam Carpenter, borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of March, 1678.

Noah Pecke, the son of Samuell Pecke, borne the 21 of August, 1678.

Jonathan Ormsbey, son of John Ormsbey, borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of August, 1678.

Noah Mason, son of Noah Mason, was borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of December, 1678.

Nathaniel Kingsley, the son of Eldad Kingsley, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of February, 1678.

James Reddaway, son of John Reddaway, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of January, 1678.

John Titus, son of John Titus, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of March, 1678. REHOBOTH.

Abigail Sabin, daughter *the daughter* of Joseph Sabin, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> August, 1678.

Jonathan Chaffey, son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1678.

Hannah Read, daughter of Daniell Read, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of June, 1678.

\*Thomas Read, son of Thomas Read, was borne the 25<sup>th</sup> of March, 1678. [\*75.]

Mary Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of June, 1678.

Mary Wilmoth, daughter of Thomas Wilmoth, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 29 of Decemb: 1678.

Judith Smith, the daughter of Daniell Smith, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> February, 1678.

Elizabeth Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the 12 of May, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1678.

Hannah Ormsbey, daughter of Thō Ormsbey, was borne the 23 of Septem: 1678.

Ephraim Whittacar, the *daughter* [son] of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 27 of January, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 25<sup>th</sup> of October, 1678.

#### Marriages.

Enacke Hunt married to Mary Paine, the 29<sup>th</sup> of October, 1678.

Sañell Perry married to Mary Miller, the 12<sup>th</sup> of December, 1678.

John French married to Mary Palmer, the 27<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1678.

Tho: Wilmoth, Sen<sup>r</sup>, married to Rachell Read, the 27<sup>th</sup> of June, 1678.

Thomas Man married to Mary Wheaton, the 9<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1678.

#### Burials.

The Reuerend M<sup>r</sup> Noah Newman was buried the 18<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1678.

Julian Sutton buried the 4<sup>th</sup> of June, 1678.

John Kingsley buried the sixt of January, 1678.

Mary Kingsley buried the 29<sup>th</sup> of January, 1678.

John Sauage buried the 22<sup>comd</sup> of August, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, son of Moses Read, buried in January, 1678.

Transcribed out of the Records of Rehoboth,

P me, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

PLYMOUTH.

[\*76.]

*\*New Plymouth Register.*

**J**OSIAH COTTON, the son of M<sup>r</sup> John Cotton, was borne the eight of January, 1679.

James Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the 13<sup>th</sup> of January, anno 1679.

Hugh Cole was married January the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1654.

The Beirthes of the Children of Hugh Cole, now of Swansey, whoe was soffitimes inhabitant of the towne of Plymouth, in this jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

James Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne in the yeer 1655, November the 8<sup>th</sup>.

Hugh Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of March, 1658.

John Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, Seni<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of May, 1660.

Martha Cole, daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1662.

Anna Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, was borne on October the 14<sup>th</sup>, 1664.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, borne on the 17<sup>th</sup> of January, 1666.

Joseph Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was born the 15<sup>th</sup> of May, 1668.

Patience Faunce, daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the seauenth of November, 1673.

John, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> day of September, 1678.

Martha, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17<sup>th</sup> day of December, 1680.

REHOBOTH.

[\*78.]

*\*1680. Murriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth, as followeth.*

Marriages.

**S**AMUELL PALMER married to Elizabeth Kingsley, 12<sup>th</sup> of January.  
Gorge Robinson married to Elizabeth Gaille, 12 of Nouember.

Jonathan Wilmouth married to Ester Pecke, the 29<sup>th</sup> of December.

Joseph Browne married to Hannah Fitch, the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

Joseph Rockett married to Mary Wilmouth, the 5 of January.

## Beirthes, 1680.

REHOBOTH.

Zacheriah Carpenter, son of Samnell Carpenter, born the first of July.

Margarett Sabin, daughter of William Sabin, was born the 10<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was born the 14<sup>th</sup> of June.

Sarah Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was born the 23<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

John Mason, son of Noah Mason, was born the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouember.

Nathaniel Shepherdson, son of Daniell Shepherdson, was born the 28 of October.

Nathaniell Read, son of Thomas Read, born the 30<sup>th</sup> of March.

Nathaniel Pecke, the son of John Pecke, born the sixt of July.

Rebeckah Smith, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Daniell Smith, born the 20<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, was born the 13<sup>th</sup> of September.

Presillah Carpenter, the daughter of John Carpenter, was born the 20<sup>th</sup> of January.

Dorithy Wilmouth, the dāghter of John Wilmouth, borne the 26<sup>th</sup> of August.

Samuel Titus, son of John Titus, Junir, born the 29 of July.

Dauid Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was born the 22<sup>cond</sup> of August.

Daniell Read, the son of Daniel Read, was born the 20<sup>th</sup> of January

Samuell Blandinge, the son of William Blanding, was boře the 11<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Mehittable Perry, daughter of Samuell Perry, was born the 30<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Mary Man, daughter of Thomas Man, was born the 11<sup>th</sup> of January.

Mary Miller, the daughter of Robert Miller, was borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of June.

Martha Ormsbey, the daughter of John Ormsbey, was born the 7<sup>th</sup> of May.

Presilla Shaue, daughter of John Shaue, was boře the 22 of June.

Lydia Buckland, the daughter of Joseph Buckland, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of September.

Sarah Penfeild, the daughter of Thomas Penfeild, was born the 20<sup>th</sup> of February.

\*Burialls att Rehoboth, 1680.

[\*79.]

Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried July the 6<sup>th</sup>.

Elizabeth Cooper, the wife of Deacon Cooper, was buried the first of February.

КЕНОВОТН. Elizabeth Miller, the wife of John Miller, Senir, was buried the 18<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

[\*80.] \*Lett none maruell att the promiscuous and disorderly setting downe of the names of such as are or may be married, or doe or may be born, or may dye; for they are sett as they were brought to mee, as disorderly as they are sett downe. If the Courts order had bin minded respecting this matter, they had bine otherwise placed then they are.

PLYMOUTH.

*Plymouth Register.*

**J**OHN RICKARD, the son of John Rickard, Junir, was born on the 26 day of February, 1679.

Hugh Cole, Senir, was married in January the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1654.

James Cole was born in the yeer 1655, Nouember the third.

Hugh Cole, Junir, was born in the yeer 1658, the 8<sup>th</sup> of March.

John Cole was borne in the yeer 1660, the 15 of May.

Martha Cole was borne in the yeer 1662, the 16 of Aprill.

Annah Cole was borne in the yeer 1664, the 14 of October.

Ruth Cole was borne in the yeer 1666, the 8<sup>th</sup> of January.

Patience Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1673.

John Faunce, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of September, 1678.

Martha Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17<sup>th</sup> of December, 1680.

Hannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1668.

Mannasses, the son of Gorge Morton, was borne the third of February, 1668.

Ephraim Morton, son of Gorge Morton, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1670.

Joannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of June, 1673.

Ruth Morton, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of December, 1676.

Gorge Morton, son of Gorgē Morton, was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of July, 1678. PLYMOUTH.

Timothy Morton, the son of Gorge Morton, was born the 12<sup>th</sup> of March, 168 $\frac{3}{4}$ .

James Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was born the 20<sup>th</sup> of July, 1682.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was borne the 27<sup>th</sup> of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 12 of December, 1679.

John, the son of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 29 of December, 1681.

John, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 26 of July, 1673.

Benjamin, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 11<sup>th</sup> of August, 1675.

Francis, the son of Francis Curtice, was borne about the middle of April, 1679.

\*‡William Hoskins, the son of Wiltam Hoskins, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of June, 1681.‡ [\*81.]

Elizabeth, the daughter of Francis Curtice, was borne the fifteenth day of June, 1681.

Elisha Curtice, son of Francis Curtice, was borne in March, 1683.

James, the son of Richard Warren, was born in January, 1682.

Samuell Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 168 $\frac{3}{4}$ .

Samuell Gaurdiner was married to Susannah Shelley, the 20<sup>th</sup> of December, 1682.

Samuell Gardiner, the son of Samuell Gardiner, was born the 27 of September, 1683.

Mercye, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of February, 1682.

John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was born the 12<sup>th</sup> of February, 1684.

[The following entries are in an unknown chirography.]

Zachariah Eeedy, y<sup>e</sup> son of Zachariah Eeedy, born April y<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>, 1664.

John, the son of Zachariah Eeedy, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of October, 1666.

Samuel Eeedy, the sone of Zachariah Eeedy, Sen<sup>r</sup>, late of Plimouth, was borne the 3<sup>d</sup> day of June, anno 1673.

Ebenezer, the son of said Zachariah, was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of Febr<sup>y</sup>, 1675.

Caleb, the son of s<sup>d</sup> Zachariah, was borne the 21 of Septemb<sup>r</sup>, 1678.

Joshua, the son of s<sup>d</sup> Zachariah, was borne the 21<sup>th</sup> of February, 1680.

Obadiah, the sou of s<sup>d</sup> Zachariah, was borne the 2<sup>d</sup> day of Septemb<sup>r</sup>, 1683.

PLYMOUTH. Alice, the daughter of Zachariah Eedey, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> of Novemb<sup>r</sup>, 1684.

Elinor, the daughter of s<sup>d</sup> Zachariah Eedy, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne y<sup>e</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> day of May, anno 1686.

---

[The records follow in the handwriting of Secretary Morton.]

REHOBOTH. \**The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials in the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Year 1681.*  
[\*83.]

#### Marriages.

**T**HOMAS KENRICKE married to Marye Perrey, the 17<sup>th</sup> of June, 1681.  
 Samuell Walker married to Martha Iyde, the 11<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1681.  
 Daniell Thurston married to Hannah Miller, the 16<sup>th</sup> of December, 1681.  
 Joseph Brooman married to Sarah Sauage, the 29 of Septem<sup>r</sup>, 1681.  
 John Martin married to Marcey Billington, the 27 of June, 1681.

#### Beirthes.

Ames Angeir, son of the Reuerend M<sup>r</sup> Samuell Anger, was borne the 29 of June, 1681.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Paine, was born the sixt of Nouem<sup>r</sup>, 1681.

Ephraim Carpenter, the son of Wilkam Carpenter, was borne the 25 of Aprill, 1681.

Rebecka Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was borne the 22<sup>cond</sup> of October, 1681.

Mary Fuller, the daühter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the first of October, 1681.

Joannah Abell, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was born the 11<sup>th</sup> of January, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, was borne the 22 of Septem<sup>r</sup>, 1681.

Mehittabell Wilmouth, the daughter of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of March, 1681.

Mehittabell Wheaton, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Aprill, 1681.

Hannā Graunt, the daughter of Thomas Graunt, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1681.



Thankfull Bullocke, the daughter of Samuell Bullocke, was borne 1681. РЕНОВОТИ.

John French, the son of John French, was borne the 13 of Aprill, 1681.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, was born the 23 of December, 1681.

Experience Sabine, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, was borne the 14 of March, 1681.

Elizabeth Perren, the daughter of Abraham Perren, was born the 3<sup>d</sup> of December, 1681.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of October, 1681.

Jacob Iyde, the son of Nicholas Iyde, was borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of July, 1681.

\*Ester Wilmoth, the daughter of Jonathan Wilmoth, was borne the 28<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1681. [\*84.]

John Robinson, the son of Gorge Robinson, was born the fift of Septem̄, 1681.

Joseph Browne, the son of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1681.

Hannah Browne, the daughter of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of Nouember, 1682. . . . 1681.

Richard Euens, the son of Richard Euens, was born the 10<sup>th</sup> of August, 1681.

Elizabeth Bosworth, daughter of Joseph Bosworth, was born the 17<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1681.

Mary Titus, the daughter of Sylas Titus, was born the 30 of March, 1681.

Jane Woodcocke, the daughter of Deborah Woodcocke, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of March, 1681.

#### Burialls att Rehoboth.

Experience Sabin, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, buried the 13<sup>th</sup> of May, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, buried the 12<sup>th</sup> of October, 1681.

Amos Carpenter, the son of John Carpenter, was buried the sixt of July, 1681.

Judith Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 20<sup>th</sup> of February, 1681.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records,

Р WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke. .

REHOBOTH. *The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth,  
Anno 1682.*

Beirthes.

**H**ANNAH ANGIER, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Samuell Angier, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of August, 1682.

Abraham Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of September, 1682.

Noah Whittacar, the son of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 31 of January, 1682.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of John Ormsbey, the 16<sup>th</sup> of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enoch Hunt, was borne the 2<sup>o</sup>nd of October, 1682.

Hannah Read, the daughter of Thomas Read, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1682.

Daniell Perren, the son of John Perren, was borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of March, 1682.

Bethya Ormsbey, the daughter of Thomas Ormsbey, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of April, 1682.

[\*85.] \*Sarah Willmoth, the daughter of John Willmouth, was borne the 21 of December, 1682.

John Redway, the son of John Redway, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> September, 1682.

Hannah Titus, the daughter of John Titus, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1682.

Joseph Saben, the son of Joseph Saben, was borne the 18<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1682.

Jaciell Perrey, the son of Samuell Perrey, was borne the sixt of May, 1682.

Anne Shaw, the daughter of John Shaw, was borne the fifteenth of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Butterworth, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 15<sup>th</sup> of January, 1682.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, borne the 25 of March, 1682.

Jasiell Kennericke, the son of Thomas Kennericke, borne the 23 of March, 1682.

John Martin, the son of John Martin, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of June, 1682.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of John Paine, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of July, 1682.

Samuell Walker, the son of Samuell Walker, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of REHOBOTH. Nouember, 1682.

Experience Brayman, the daughter of Joseph Brayman, was born the 10<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1682.

Jonath Johnson, son of John Johnson, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of February, 1682.

Mary Mason, the daughter of Noah Mason, was borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of December, 1682.

John Read, the son of Daniell Read, was borne the 25<sup>th</sup> of February, 1682.

Dauid Graunt, the son of Thomas Graunt, was born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1682.

Marriages.

Samuell Mason married to Elizabeth Miller, the second of March, 1682.

Samuell Miller married to Ester Bowin, the 20<sup>th</sup> of July, 1682.

John Thompson married to Sarah Smith, the 19<sup>th</sup> of Septem̄, 1682.

[Burials.]

\*Samuell Carpenter, Seni<sup>r</sup>, buried the 20<sup>th</sup> of February, 1682.

[\*86.]

Rebeckah Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Nouember, 1682.

Anthony Perrey, buried the first day of March, 1682-83.

John Read, the son of Daniel Read, buried the first of March, 1682.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, buried in April, 1682.

Transcribed out of Towne of Rehoboth theire Records,

P me, WILIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

*Taunton Register followeth, vid: of all such as were brought to the* TAUNTON.  
*Clarke.*

**D**EBORAH SMITH, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of March, 1676.

Hannah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 22 of March, 1678.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, was borne the sixt of December, 1680.

TAUNTON. John Lincon, the son of Samuell Lincon, was born the 15 of September, 1679.

Lydia Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of March, 1679.

Stephen Leanard, the son of James Leanard, borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of December, 1680.

Joseph Caswell, the son of Stephen Caswell, borne the 18 of May, 1678.

Ephraim White, the son of Nicholas White, was borne the 8<sup>th</sup> of February, 1678.

Dorcas White, the daughter of Nicholas White, borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of September, 1680.

Thomas Gilbert, the son of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 11<sup>th</sup> of July, 1681.

Israell Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of July, 1681.

Sarah Hoskins, the daughter of William Hoskins, was borne the 31 of August, 1679.

[\*87.] \*William Hoskins, the son of Williams Hoskins, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of June, 1681.

John White, the son of John White, was borne the 16 of August, 1681.

Mary Leanard, the daughter of Joseph Leanard, was borne the second of October, 1680.

Thomas Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, was borne the 30<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1679.

William Witherell, Jun<sup>r</sup>, married to Elizabeth Newland, the 14<sup>th</sup> of March, 1681.

Nathaniel Hoare married to Sarah Wilbore, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1681.

SWANSEY.

*Swansey Register.*

MARGARETT, the daughter of James Browne, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne the 28 of June, 1682.

Ruth, the daughter of Thomas Thurbur, was borne the 16<sup>th</sup> of July, 1682.

Jotham, son of Benjamine Carpenter, was borne the first of June, 1682.

Dorithy, the daughter of Joseph Chaffey, was born Septem<sup>r</sup> the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1682.

Hezekiah Bowin, son of Obadiah Bowin, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was borne Nouember the 19, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, was borne January the 28, 1682. SWANSEY.

M<sup>r</sup> John Myles, pastour of the church of Swansea, deceased February the third, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, died February the 26, 1682.

This is a true cobby or accompt as aboue expressed and written by

WILLAM INGRAHAM,

Towne Clarke of Swansea.

*\*A List of the Names of all the Children that have bin brought in to the Register that have bine born in the Yeare 1675.* SANDWICH. [\*88.]

**E**LDAD TUPPER, the son of Thomas Tupper, was borne the last day of May, anno Doñi 1675.

Elizabeth Psuall, the daughter of James Pursuall, was born the 10<sup>th</sup> of Septem̄, anno Doñi 1675.

Mercy Harper, the daughter of Robert Harper, was born the 12<sup>th</sup> of June, anno Dominic 1675.

Bethiah Nye, the dauḡter of Ebenezer Nye, was borne the 5<sup>th</sup> of October, anno Doñi 1675.

Bethyah Gibbs, the dauḡter of Thomas Gibbs, Junier, was borne the 10<sup>th</sup> of December, anno Doñi 1675.

*Sandwich Register of Marriages in Sandwich in the Yeer 1675.*

Elisha Bourne and Patience Skiffe were married the 26 of October, 1675.

*Taunton Marriages and Burialls that were brought in as followeth.* TAUNTON.

**G**ORGE HALL, the son of Samuell Hall, born the 25 of January, 1680.  
Joann Shoue, the daughter of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge, was born the 28 of Septem̄, 1678.

John Briggs, the son, born the 19 of March, 1680.

Sarah Briggs, the wife of William Briggs, died the 20 of March, 1680.

Nathaniell Talbut, the son ^ Jared Talbutt, born the 21 of February, 1679.

## TAUNTON.

Benjamin Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, born the 15<sup>th</sup> Septemb, 1677.

Joseph Staple, the son of Joseph Staple, born the 12<sup>th</sup> March, 1680.

Nathaniel Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, born the 30 July, 1680.

Mercy Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, borne the 12<sup>th</sup> of August, 1680.

Sussannah Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the 2 of November, 1680.

Sarah and Mary Gilbert, the daughters of Thomas Gilbert, born the 11<sup>th</sup> of August, 1679.

Sarah Leonard, the daughter of Benjamin Leonard, borne the 21 of May, 1680.

Israell Thrasher, the son of Christopher Thrasher, born the 15<sup>th</sup> of Septemb, 1648.

Israell Thrasher married to Mary Caswell, the 15<sup>th</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup>, 1676.

Mary Thrasher, the daughter of Israell Thrasher, born the 7 of August, 1677.

Henery Hodgis married to Hester Gallop, the 17 of December, 1674.

Mary Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 3<sup>d</sup> of February, 1675.

Ester Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 17 of February, 1677.

William Hodgis, the son of Henery Hodgis, born the 18 of March, 1680.

Samuell Pitts married to Sarah Bobitt, the 25 of March, 1680.

Samuell Ryder married to Lydia Tilden, of Plymouth, the 14 of June, in Taunton, by James Walker, Senir, 1680.

Benjamin Deane married to Sarah Williams, the sixt of January, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, born the 12 of Decemb, 1680.

Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, buried the 29 of December, 1680.

Mary Leonard, the daughter of Joseph Leonard, born the 2 of October, 1680.

Taunton, the 28<sup>th</sup> of February, 1680.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

[\*89.] \*Joseph Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 1 of January, 1679.

Sarah Hall, the *son* [daughter] of Samuell Hall, Senir, the 2<sup>cond</sup> of March, 1679.

John Ecey married to Sussanah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the 12<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1665.

Mary Eedy born the 14<sup>th</sup> of March, 1666 or 67.

John Eedy was born the 19<sup>th</sup> of January, 1670.

Susannah Eedy, the wife of John Eedy, died the 14 of March, 1670.

John Eedy married to Delinérance Owin, of Braintree, the first of May, 1672.

Marcy, the daughter of John Eedy, borne the fit of July, 1673.

Hañah Eedy, borne the 5 of July, 1676.

Ebenezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of May, 1679.

Abigaill Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, born the 26 of February, 1678.

Hezekiah Hoare, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the 10 of November, 1678.

Joseph Williams, the son of Joseph Williams, born the 13 February, 1678.

Bethya Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, born the 5<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1678.

Nathaniel Woodworth, the son of John Woodworth, was born the 31 of July, 1679.

Isacke Negus married to Hannah Andrewes, the 7<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1679.

Robert Crosman, Jun<sup>r</sup>, married to Hannah Brooks, the 21 of July, 1679.

Benjamine Leonard married to Sarah Thrasher, 15 January, 1678.

Hañah Stoton, the daugter of Nicolas Stoton, born the 4 of July, 1679.

Joseph Wood married to Hester Walker, January the first, 1679.

Richard Godfrey, Jun<sup>r</sup>, married to Mary Richmond, 1 January, 1679.

Esra Dean married to Bethyah Edson, of Bridgwater, 17 Decem̄, 1678.

Bethya Dean, the daughter of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1679.

Bethya Dean, dāghter of Esra Deane, died 27 of Nouember, 1679.

John White married to Hañah Smith, 24 of February, 1679.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

*To the honored Court att Plymouth, the first Tuñay in Mareh.  
Heer followeth the Names of the Beirth, Mariages, & Deathes  
that have bin in Taunton in the Year past; all that are brought in  
to mee, but many doe neglect to bring them to mee to be recorded.*

**J**ONAH AUSTIN, Sen<sup>r</sup>, died the 30 day of July, 1683.

Benjamine Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 23 of July, 1683.

Henry Hoskins, the son of William Hoskins, born the 13 of March, 1683.

TAUNTON.

Benjamin Leonard, the son of Benjamin Leonard, born 25 January, 1683.

Seth Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the third day of June, 1683.

William Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, born the 31 of January, 1683.

Hugh Brigg, of Taunton, married to Martha Euerson, of Plymouth, the first day of March, 1683.

Taunton, the third of March, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

SWANSEY.

[\*90.]

*\*Swanseys Register of Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials.*

**J**OHN CRABTREE was married to Mary, his wife, the 1<sup>st</sup> of November, 1683.

Thomas Birch was married to Bathshebah Sanford, the 24 of January, 1683.

Zacheriah Eedey, Jun<sup>r</sup>, was married to Mercye Baker, the 13<sup>th</sup> of February, 1683.

An Account of Beirthes.

Mercye, the daughter of William Haward, and Sarah, his wife, was born January 30, 1680.

Joanna, the daughter of John Martin, and Joan, his wife, was born the 15 of February, 1682-83.

John, the son of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was borne the 20<sup>th</sup> of April, 1679.

Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 25 of July, 1682.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 24<sup>th</sup> of August, 1678.

Rachell, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 5<sup>th</sup> of March, 1682-83.

Jeremiah, the son Jarr<sup>t</sup> Ingraham, and Rebecka, his wife, was born the 12<sup>th</sup> of July, 1683.

Benjamin, the son of John Medbery, and Sarah, his wife, was born the 5<sup>th</sup> of March, 1682.

Sarah, the daughter of Humphery Tiffeny, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the sixt of July, 1683.



William, the son of John West, and Mehitabel, his wife, was born the 11<sup>th</sup> of September, 1683. SWANSEY.

Mary, the daughter of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was born July the 10<sup>th</sup>, 1674.

Thomas, the son of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was borne the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nouember, 1676.

Abigaill, the daughter of Thomas Thurbē, & of Ruth, his wife, was born the last day of October, 1683.

Bethyah, the daughter of Israell Pecke, and Bethyah, his wife, was born the second of January, 1683.

Mary, the daughter of John Crabtre, and Mary, his deceased wife, was born the 25<sup>th</sup> day of May, 1683.

Richard, son of Richard Johnson, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 of January, 1683.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Wheaton, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21 day of July, 1683.

Jeremiah, the son of Jeremiah Child, and Martha, his wife, was born the second of Septem̄, 1683.

#### An Account of Burialls.

Mary Crabtre, wife of John Crabtree, deceased the 31 of May, 1683.

Nathaniel Lewis, deceased the 13<sup>th</sup> of October, 1683.

Samuell Wheaton, Seni<sup>r</sup>, deceased the 2<sup>cond</sup> of February, 1683.

#### WILLIAM INGRAHAM,

Clarke of the Towne of Swansea.

*\*Taunton Register of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burieles that were brought in to mee att Taunton.* TAUNTON. [\*91.]

MISTRIS ALLICE PAINE died the 5<sup>th</sup> of December, 1682.

Edward Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 13<sup>th</sup> of August, 1681.

Mistris Margery Peacocke, the mother of M<sup>r</sup> Gorge Shoue, buried the 17 day of Aprill, in the yeare 1680.

Edward Shoue, the son of ^ Shoue, born in October, 1680.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of October, 1671.

Yett Mercey Shoue, the daughter of Gorge, born the 7 of Nouember, 1682.

TAUNTON.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16<sup>th</sup> of October, 1671.

Israel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the 27 of March, 1680.

Nathaniel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was born the 9<sup>th</sup> of February, 1681.

Hannah Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of May, 1682.

Jeremiah Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, born the 25 Novē, 1672.

Andrew Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, born the 2<sup>concl</sup> of Aprill, 1683.

Esra Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1680.

Samuell Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 11<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1681.

Samuell Dean, the son of Esra , died the 16 of February, 1682.

Hannah White, the daughter of John White, born the 19<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1683.

Charity Hodges, the daughter of Heneri Hodgis, born the 5 of Aprill, 1682.

Ebinezzer French, the son of Joseph French, born the 27 of June, 1682.

Edward Cetill married to Susanna Godfree, the 10<sup>th</sup> of July, 1682.

Mary Cettle, the daughter of Edward Cettle, born the fift of Aprill, 1683.

Anthony Newland, son of Jeremiah New, born the first of August, 1657.

Anthony Newland married to Easter Austin, the 16 of December, 1682.

Abigaill Hoar, the daughter of Nathaniel Hore, born the 2 of Nouē, 1682.

Walther Mery married to Martha Cotterell, the 17<sup>th</sup> of February, 1682.

James Reed married to Susaņa Richmon, the 18<sup>th</sup> of Aprill, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

Taunton, the 5<sup>th</sup> of June, 1683.

REHOBOTH. \**The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, in the Towne of Rehoboth,*  
[\*92.] *Anno 1679.*

Beirthes, Anno 1679.

**M**ARY SABIN, daughter of Samuell Sabin, born the 4 of March.  
Mary Hunt, daughter of Enoch Hunt, born the 7<sup>th</sup> of Septē.

John Butterworth, son of John Butterworth, boř the 7<sup>th</sup> of May.

Noah Perram, son of John Perram, born the 24 of December.

Eliphilett Carpenter, son of John Carpenter, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of April.

Hannah French, the son [daughter] of John French, born the 19 of October.

Rebeckah Johnson, daughter to John Johnson, born the 17<sup>th</sup> of November.

Sarah & Rebeckah, daughters of Abraham Perram, born the 11<sup>th</sup> of October.

Rachell Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 15<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.  
Bethya Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of Nouember.

REHOBOTH.

## Anno 1679. Marriages.

M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Medselfe married to Mistris Ann Paine, 2 of December.  
Thomas Cushman married to Abigaill Fuller, the 16<sup>th</sup> of October.

## Anno 1679. Burialls.

M<sup>r</sup> Stephen Paine, Seni<sup>r</sup>, buried the 21 of August.  
Decon Philip Walker, the 21 of August.  
Rebeckah, the dangter of Abraham Perram, buried the 14 of October.  
Eldad Kingsley buried the 30 of August.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

*The Records of the Beirth, Marriages, and Burialls.*

## Beirthes.

**N**ATHANIEL WEATON, son of Jeremiah Wheaton, born the sixt of  
March.

Abigaill Peeke, daughter of John Peecke, born the 12 of March.

Experience Chaffey, the daughter of Nathaniel Chaffey, born the 24  
of March.

Martha Iyde, daughter of Nicholas Iyde, Junier, borne the 18 of March.

Bethya Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 12<sup>th</sup> of March.

Elisha Peecke, son of Leif<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Peecke, born the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Noah Fuller, son of Jonathan Fuller, born the 12<sup>th</sup> of February.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, born the 9<sup>th</sup> of February.

Obadia Blanding, son of William Blanding, born the 14<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Samuell Robinson, sou of Gorge Robinson, Jun<sup>r</sup>, born the 16 of Nouember.

Jabez Browne, son of Joseph Browue, born the 30<sup>th</sup> of December.

John Penfeild, son of Samuell Penfeild, born the 30<sup>th</sup> of May.

Sillas Titus, the son of Silas Titus, bourn the 12 of August.

\*Samuell and John Palmer, sonnes of Samuell Palmer, borne the 4<sup>th</sup> of  
January. [\*93.]

Joseph Bosworth, son of Joseph Bosworth, borne the 27 of September.

## REHOBOTH.

Robert Marten, son of John Marten, born the 9<sup>th</sup> of September.

Samuell Mason, son of Samuel Mason, born the 9 of June.

Enos Hunt, son of Enoch Hunt, born the 28 of January.

Peter Hunt, son of John Hunt, borne the 7<sup>th</sup> of February.

Aune Willmouthe, daughter of Thomas Willmouthe, Junir, born the 22 of August.

Mary Rockett, the daughter of Joseph Rockett, deceased, borne the 14<sup>th</sup> of December.

Dorethy Carpenter, daughter of John Carpenter, born the 9 of February.

Katheren Allin, the daughter of Isacke Allin, born the 18 of January.

Sarah Thurston, daughter of Daniell Turston, deceased, born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of January.

Rebeckah Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 14<sup>th</sup> of Stember.

Mary Kendrick, daughter of Thomas Kenericke, born the 2<sup>cond</sup> of January.

Ester Miller, daughter of Samuell Miller, born the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

Rebeckah Wilmoth, daughter of Jonathan Wilmouthe, borne the 30 of August.

## Marriages.

Nathaniel Pery married to Sarah Carpenter, the 17<sup>th</sup> of May.

Samuell Tharsher, of Taunton, married to Bethya Brookes, of Rehoboth, the 4<sup>th</sup> of December.

Benjamin Onion, of Deadham, married to Deborah Woodcocke, of Rehoboth, the 24<sup>th</sup> of May.

Samuel Carpenter married to Patience Iyde, the 8<sup>th</sup> of January.

Richard Bowine married to Mary Titus, the 9<sup>th</sup> of January.

David Freeman, of Rehoboth, married to Margarett Ingraham, of Swansey, the 4<sup>th</sup> of Aprill.

James Welch, of Swansey, married to Mereye Sabin, of Rehoboth, the 9 of Nouember.

## Burialls.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enocke Hunt, buried the 29 of March.

Joseph Sabine, son of Joseph Sabin, buried the 8<sup>th</sup> of May.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, buried the 15<sup>th</sup> of July.

Joseph Rocked buried the 21 of July.

William Buckland buried the first of Septem̃.

John Palmer, son of Samuel Palmer, buried the 5<sup>th</sup> of January.

Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, buried the 24<sup>th</sup> of February.

Ephraim Hawner buried the 27 of August.

By mee, WILLIAM CARPENTER, Senir, Towne Clarke.

[In an unknown handwriting.]

\**Marshfeild, An<sup>o</sup> 1687.*

MARSHFIELD.

[\*94.]

**J**OHAN BESBEY and Joanna Brookes were marreyed September the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1687.

Martha, the daughter of John Besbey, was borne October y<sup>e</sup> 13<sup>th</sup>, 1688.

John, y<sup>e</sup> son of John Besbey, was borne September 15, 1690.

Elijah, the son of John Besbey, was borne the 29<sup>th</sup> of January, 169½.

Mary, y<sup>e</sup> daughter of John Besbey, was borne March y<sup>e</sup> 28<sup>th</sup>, 1693.

Moses, the son of John Besbey, was borne October 20<sup>th</sup>, 1695.

Elisha, the son of John Besbey, was borne the third of May, 1698.

[The following entries are in a handwriting of a more modern date, and are crossed out in the original volume. The persons mentioned were of the town of Plymouth.]

Josiah Cotton & Hannah Sturtevant were married at Plym<sup>th</sup>, by M<sup>r</sup> PLYMOUTH.  
Eph<sup>m</sup> Little, January 8<sup>th</sup>, 170½.

#### The Birth of y<sup>r</sup> Children.

Hannah Cotton, y<sup>r</sup> daughter, born Ap<sup>l</sup> 3, 1709.

Mary Cotton, y<sup>r</sup> daughter, born August 14, 1710.

John Cotton, y<sup>r</sup> son, born April 5, 1712.

Bethiah Cotton, y<sup>r</sup> daughter, born June 8, 1714.

Theophilus Cotton, y<sup>r</sup> son, born March 31, 1716.

Lucy Cotton, y<sup>r</sup> daughter, born February 19<sup>th</sup>, 17¼.

Josiah Cotton, y<sup>r</sup> son, was born January 19<sup>th</sup>, 17¾.



# TREASURY ACCOUNTS.





# PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

---

## TREASURY ACCOUNTS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages include that portion of the Plymouth Colony Records generally known as the Treasurer's Accounts. The original manuscript volume contains about one hundred and twelve pages, a large portion of the writing being on one side of the paper only. Originally it comprised the third part of the volume in which were recorded a portion of the Laws, the Indian Deeds, the Treasurer's Accounts, and the fourth volume of Court Orders. The first record is that of the tenth of June, 1658, and the last, that of the fifth of June, 1686, the whole covering a period of twenty-eight years. The writing is by various hands.]

\* **C**APT: JOSIAS WINSLOW, Leiftenant Thomas Southworth, M<sup>r</sup> Edmond Hawes, and Josias Cooke, being ordered to take an account of the Tresurer this 10<sup>th</sup> of June, 1658.

1658.  
10 June.  
[\*1.]

I <sup>£</sup> , the Tresurer is debter by money of the countrey, alreddy received, . . . . .	} 79 : 16 : 00
I <sup>£</sup> , by fines not yett levied, . . . . .	30 : 06 : 00
I <sup>£</sup> , p <sup>r</sup> more, four barrells of oyle, . . . . .	08 : 00 : 00
I <sup>£</sup> , by money due on Kenebecke, it the yeare 1656, . . . . .	04 : 07 : 03
I <sup>£</sup> , more, for one yeare and an halfe rent now dew, . . . . .	052 : 10 : 00
In totall due, . . . . .	174 : 19 : 06

We haue not heerin meddled with fines about the oath of fidelitie, nor any fines condemned by this p<sup>s</sup>ent Court, held June the fift, 1658. Att which Court, Rob Harper, Ralph Allin, Seni<sup>r</sup>, John Allin, Thomas Greenfeld, Edward Perrey, Richard Kerbey, Juni<sup>r</sup>, Wiltam Allin, Thomas Vre, Wiltam Gifford, Mathew Allin, Daniell Wing, Francis Allin, and John Jenkins, all of Sandwich, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie, fined euery of them the some of £10, in all, . . . . . 130 : 00 : 00

1658.

10 June.

George Webb, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie with- } 05 : 00 : 00  
 in the time prefixed, fined, . . . . . }

The said Gorge Webb engaging to depart the goũment, in case hee soe doe, the other five pound is remitted.

Gorgẽ Allin, takinge the matter about the oath into considerař, is likewise for p̄sent not required to pay the one halfe of his fine, which is five pound; neverthelese, for his refusing to take the said õth within the time p̄fixed in the order, is fined, . . . . . 05 : 00 : 00

Anthony Loe, of Warwick, for selling a pistoll to an In- } 03 : 00 : 00  
 dian, was fined the sume of . . . . . }

Moses Rowley and Robert Parker, for striking each other, } 00 : 03 : 04  
 fined each, . . . . . }

[\*2.] \*The Tresurer is p̄ contra credit by seuerall disbur̄ments, 69 : 10 : 11

## By debts now owing.

Imp̄r, to the Goūr, by the appointment of the countrey, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
To M̄r John Howland, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
To the marshall, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
To Mistris Bradford, . . . . .	15 : 01 : 04
To Cap̄t Winslow, . . . . .	04 : 10 : 00
To M̄r Constant Southworth, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
To M̄r John Barnes, . . . . .	04 : 07 : 06
	<hr/>
	40 : 18 : 10
If̄, more to bee allowed to him for his two yeares seruicce, . . . . .	12 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>
	52 : 18 : 10
	<hr/>
	69 : 10 : 11
	<hr/>
The totall of the Tresurers creditt, . . . . .	122 : 09 : 09

Rest to the countrey on ballence due from the

Tresurer, . . . . . 52 : 09 : 06

If̄, by mistake in one barrell of oyle, lesse . . . . . 02 : 00 : 00

This is a trew account, errors excepted.

The countrey haue allowed more to the Tresurer, . . . . . 04 : 00 : 00

Soe that now remaines due to the countrey, . . . . . 46 : 09 : 06

*Att the Court held att Plymouth the 29<sup>th</sup> of September, 1658.*

1658.

29 September.

**T**HE Court of Majestrates and Deputies ordered a smale gratuity of ten pounds vnto Major Josias Winslow, in some p̄te of consideration of some emergent charges that hee should bee att in journeyes and otherwise, for the discharge of his said cheife milletary office in this jurisdiction.

*\*Att the Court holden att Plymouth the 3<sup>d</sup> of December, 1658.*

3 December.

[\*3.]

**T**HOMAS GREENFEILD, for striking of Gorg̃ Barlow, the marshall of Sandwich, &c, in the execution of his office, fined three pounds.

Thomas Greenfeild, Daniell Wing, and Richard Kerbey, Juni<sup>r</sup>, for refusing to aid the said marshall in the execution of his office, fined each twenty shillings.

Wiltam Newland, for being att the meeting of those called Quakers eighteen times, fined nine pounds ; and for his wife being att the said meetings twenty times, fined ten pounds ; and for entertaining of John Copeland, and another of those called Quakers, fined five pounds.

*Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the first of March, 1658-9.*

1658-9.

1 March.

**J**OHAN SMITH, JUNI<sup>R</sup>, of Plymouth, Goodwife Howland, the wife of Henery Howland, Zoeth Howland and his wife, John Soule and Goodwife Soule, the wife of Gorge Soule, of Duxburrow, Arther Howland and his wife, of Marshfeild, M<sup>rs</sup> Cudworth, Goodwife Coleman, Wiltam Parker, and his wife, of Scituate, haueing bine p<sup>r</sup>sented for frequently absenting themselves from the publicke worship of God, were sentenced by the Court to pay, according to order of Court, each ten shillings, to the collonies vse.

Richard Beare, for laciuiouse and filthy practices, was adjudge<sup>d</sup> by the Court worthy of corporall punishment answarable to his demerrits ; notwith-

1658-9. standing, vpon some speciaall considerations, hee was sentenced by the Court  
 1 March. to pay a fine of fiue pounds to the vse of the collonie.

Wiltam Newland, for his contempt of the Courts order, in neglecting to bring his two daughters to the Court, to answare for theire miscarriages toward the marshall Barlow in the execution of his office, the said Wiltam Newland is fined the sume of forty shillings, twenty shillings wherof hee is to pay to the said Barlow, the other twenty to the Treasurer.

And the said Wiltam Newland, for telling of a lye in the Court, fined ten shillings.

1659.

June.

[\*4.]

## \*The Fines of Jue Court, 1659.

For the refusing to take the oath of fidelitie.

	ll	s	d
<b>E</b> DWARD PERREY, . . . . .	05	00	00
John Newland, . . . . .	05	00	00
Ralph Allin, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	05	00	00
Wiltam Gifford, . . . . .	05	:	
Wiltam Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00
Mathew Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00
John Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00
Thō Ewer, . . . . .	05	00	00
Rich Kerbey, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	05	00	00
Rob Harper, . . . . .	05	00	00
John Jenkins, . . . . .	05	00	00
Gorç Allin, . . . . .	05		

For being drunke.

Daniell Mockenney, fined, . . . . .	00	05	00
Jeremiah Newland, for being drunke, . . . . .	00	05	00
Joseph Burgis, for takeing away a beast attached for the country, fined, . . . . .	01	00	00
Henery Dillingham, fined, . . . . .			
‡Experience Michell, fined, † . . . . .	02	10	00

Remitted by  
the Court.

*The Fines of October Court, 1659.*

	ll	s	d	
<b>E</b> WARD PERREY, . . . . .	05	00	00	1659. October.
John Newland, . . . . .	05	00	00	
Ralph Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00	
William Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00	
Mathew Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00	
Gorge Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00	
Joseph Allin, . . . . .	05	00	00	
Daniell Winge, . . . . .	05	00	00	
‡Thō Ewer,‡ . . . . .	05	00	00	
Rob Harper, . . . . .	05	00	00	
John Jenkins, . . . . .	05	00	00	
William Gifford, . . . . .	05			
Thō Pope, . . . . .	00	10	00	
Thō Butler, . . . . .	02	10	00	
Rich Kerbey, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	05	00	00	
Steuon Winge, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Edward Perrey, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Thō Burgis, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00	10	00	
Edmond Freeman, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00	10	00	
Thō Lucas, . . . . .	00	10	00	
Joseph Billington, . . . . .	00	05	00	

Thō Butler was fined ten shillings att March, 1658, which I can not vnderstand was taken into the former account.

*\*Att the Court held att Plymouth the seauenth of March, 1659.* 1659-60.

	ll	s	d	
<b>T</b> HŌ LUCAS was fined, . . . . .	01	10	00	7 March. [*5.]
Thō Sauory, . . . . .	00	05	00	

Att this Court, Hailstones fine was remitted, and likewise Experience Michell his fine.

1660.

*At the Court holden att Plymouth the first of May, 1660.*

1 May.

<b>H</b> ENERY HOWLAND was fined, . . . . .	07 : 00 : 00
John Smith, the younger, of Plymouth, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00

8 June.

*At the Court held att Plymouth the 8<sup>th</sup> of June, 1660.*

<b>T</b> HIO: BURGIS, Juni <sup>r</sup> , fined, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
Henry Dillingham, . . . . .	00 : 15 : 00
Thō Butler, and Dorothy, his wife, fined, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
Joseph Allin, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00

About the oath of fidelitie were fined,

Edward Perrey, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
John Newland, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Ralph Allin, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
William Gifford, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
William Allin, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Mathew Allin, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Gorge Allin, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Joseph Allin, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Daniell Winge, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Thō Ewer, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Richard Kerbey, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Robert Harper, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00

[\*6.]

\*Mr Constant Southworth debtor to the countrey.

	ll	s	d
P <sup>r</sup> Kennebecke, April, 59, . . . . .	07	07	10
P <sup>r</sup> wampam, . . . . .	00	08	00
P <sup>r</sup> a bill of Ju <sup>o</sup> Sprague, . . . . .	04	10	00
P <sup>r</sup> a bill of Thō Turner, . . . . .	02	05	00
P <sup>r</sup> a bill of James Doughty, . . . . .	01	15	00
P <sup>r</sup> a debt from Edw̄ Jenkins, . . . . .	05	10	00
P <sup>r</sup> a debt from Will <sup>sm</sup> Shirtlife, . . . . .	03	04	00
P <sup>r</sup> a house bought of Cap <sup>t</sup> Willett, . . . . .	20	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> 2 heiffers of M <sup>r</sup> Aldins, . . . . .	04	10	00
P <sup>r</sup> a horse received of M <sup>r</sup> Aldin, . . . . .	08	00	00

Pr a mare and coult of Wilſam Newland, . . . . .	14: 00: 00	1660.
Pr a mare and a coult of Wilſam Allins, . . . . .	14: 00: 00	
Pr a horse coult, . . . . .	05: 15: 00	} 8 June.
Pr by money in Barlows handes, cash, . . . . .	04: 00: 00	
Pr a debt in the hands of Thō Tupper, . . . . .	04: 00: 06	
Pr tarr of Gorge Barlows, . . . . .	03: 12: 00	
Pr a house and land of Thō Johnsons, . . . . .	10: 00: 00	
Pr an house and land of Robbert Harppers, . . . . .	10: 00: 00	
Pr a paire of wheeles att Plymouth, . . . . .	01: 08: 00	
Pr oyle in Jn <sup>o</sup> Ellices hand, . . . . .	06: 15: 00	
More oyle in Jn <sup>o</sup> Ellices hand, . . . . .	09: 07: 06	
Pr ſheepe in Gorge Barlowes hand, 7 ewes & ſiue lambes, . . . . .	11: 10: 00	
Pr 4 cows att Wilſam Barstowes, . . . . .	12: 00: 00	
Pr a debt from Wilſam Barstow, wherof thirty ſhillings } money, . . . . . }	11: 10: 00	
Pr 2 great oxen att Barstowes, . . . . .	12: 00: 00	
Pr 4 ſteers of 4 yeares old att Barstowes, . . . . .	16: 00: 00	
Pr a cow att Billingtons, . . . . .	03: 05: 00	
Pr a cow att Will <sup>am</sup> Shirtliffes, . . . . .	03: 10: 00	
2 cow att Sañi Sturtivants, . . . . .	07: 00: 00	
Pr a cow and ſteer att Wilſam Clarkes, . . . . .	06: 10: 00	
Pr 7 cowes, 2 yearlings, one bull, and one ſteer, att Capt <sup>t</sup> } Thomas house, . . . . . }	30: 05: 00	
Pr a debt of Gorge Barlow, . . . . .	01: 02: 00	
Pr 15 cattle, ſtill att Sandwich, valled att . . . . .	40: 00: 00	
Pr 27 yards of trading cloth, att 8 ſhilling p yard, . . . . .	10: 16: 00	
Pr a yard and halfe of broadcloth, att 18 <sup>s</sup> p yard, . . . . .	01: 02: 06	
Pr 3 yards and an halfe of Red Rowle, att 6 <sup>s</sup> p yard, . . . . .	01: 01: 00	
Pr fines att Sandwich, alreddy judged, and warrants out } with Gorge Barlow, . . . . . }	116: 04: 09	
*Pr a fine of Jn <sup>o</sup> Smith, Jun <sup>r</sup> , of Plymouth, . . . . .	00: 10: 00	[*7.]
Pr a fine of Jn <sup>o</sup> Soule, . . . . .	00: 10: 00	
Pr a fine of Zoeth Howland and his wife, . . . . .	01: 00: 00	
Pr a fine of Arther Howland and his wife, . . . . .	01: 10: 00	
Pr a fine of Wilſam Parker, . . . . .	00: 10: 00	
Pr a fine of Miſtris Cudworth, . . . . .	00: 10: 00	
Pr a fine of Goodwife Coleman, . . . . .	00: 10: 00	
Pr a fine of Richard Beare, . . . . .	05: 00: 00	

1660.

13 June.

Pr a fine of Arther Howland, . . . . .	04:00:00
Pr a fine of Jn <sup>o</sup> Barnes, . . . . .	05:00:00
Pr a fine of Wiltam Hailstones, . . . . .	01:00:00
Pr a fine of Edw̄ Holman, . . . . .	00:12:06
Pr Crosman, of Taunton, . . . . .	00:05:00
Pr Young Gilbert, of Taunton, . . . . .	00:10:00
Pr a fine of Nicholas Iyde, . . . . .	02:10:00
Pr a debt of Gorge Bonum, . . . . .	00:04:00
Pr a debt from Nicholas Hodgis, for a heiffer, . . . . .	01:04:00

This is a true account, errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 THO: SOUTHWORTH,  
 JOSIAS WINSLOW.

[\*8.]

\*The countrey is deb<sup>t</sup>.

	l	s	d
To the Gou <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	11	00	00
To M <sup>r</sup> John Aldin, . . . . .	16	00	00

More for moneyes disbursed of his own estate.

To Josias Winslow, Juni <sup>r</sup> , to pay money, . . . . .	03:00:00
To Josias Winslow, Juni <sup>r</sup> , more, . . . . .	10:00:00
To Nicholas Hodgis, Jn <sup>o</sup> Smith, Jn <sup>o</sup> Holmes, each 15 <sup>s</sup> , . . . . .	02:05:00
To Walter Briggis, for a woulfe, . . . . .	00:15:00
To Jn <sup>o</sup> Phillipis, for a woulfe, . . . . .	00:15:00
To James Cole, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	01:10:00
To the charge of M <sup>r</sup> Tildens jury, . . . . .	03:04:00
To Duxburray, for two men 2 daies seruice, £ ten pound of powder, . . . . .	01:10:00
To Gyles Rickard, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00:14:00
To Cap <sup>t</sup> Willett, for trading cloth, . . . . .	08:04:10
To Wiltam Harlow, . . . . .	01:00:00
To Gorge Partrich, . . . . .	00:03:00
To Constant Southworth, in (58) due by booke, . . . . .	03:00:00
To Constant Southworth, in money disbursed, and horse hier to Secunke, . . . . .	01:09:06
To him more, for the majestrates table, 9 daies ourpluse, . . . . .	10:04:09



To Mistris Bradford, for 9 daies oucrplusse, . . . . .	04 : 18 : 00	1660.
To the Gou <sup>r</sup> , for (58) . . . . .	03 : 07 : 04	
	80 : 10 : 05	8 June.

This is a true account, as taken October 7, (59.) Errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
THOMAS SOUTHWORTH,  
JOSIAS WINSLOW.

\*THE Court haueing appointed Major Josias Winslow, M<sup>r</sup> Josias Winslow, [ \*9.]  
Seni<sup>r</sup>, and Nathancell Bacon, wee, by examination of the accountps, 13 June.  
doe find —

The Treasurer is debter.

Imprisi <sup>n</sup> , by moneys of the countreys, by him receiued, . . . . .	401 : 1 : 5
More by moneyes of the countreys, that is, debts made by him, and by goods and cash in his hands, . . . . .	114 : 2 : 1
More by fines not yett leuied, att Sandwich and elſwhere, . . . . .	227 : 4 : 5
More due to the countrey in oyle, att Sandwich and Yar- mouth, . . . . .	03 : 4 : 0
More in debt of Goodman Tupper, . . . . .	4 : 0 : 6
	749 : 12 : 5
In all amounting to . . . . .	749 : 12 : 5

\*The Treasurer is p<sup>r</sup> contra cred<sup>t</sup>; by moneyes paid by him to the countreyes [ \*10.]  
vse, and by their order.

Imp <sup>r</sup> , to the Gou <sup>r</sup> , for what was due to him formerly, and for this last yeare, . . . . .	} <sup>11</sup> 22 : <sup>s</sup> 7 : <sup>d</sup> 4
To M <sup>r</sup> Collyare, by the countreyes order, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 0
To M <sup>r</sup> Aldin, in reference to seruice as Treasurer, . . . . .	16 : 00 : 0
To Major Winslow, for what the countrey orders him for horses, and expenses on the comiſſion yoya <sup>g</sup> , & mon- eyes due to him before, . . . . .	} 29 : 00 : 00
To Leiff Southworth, by the countreyes order, and for expen <sup>c</sup> on the comiſſion, . . . . .	} 21 : 00 : 00
To Mistris Bradford, for the majestrates table, . . . . .	16 : 18 : 00
To himselfe, on account of prouiding for the Court, . . . . .	14 : 14 : 03
To James Cole, by the countreyes order, &c, . . . . .	11 : 12 : 00

1660.

13 June.

To two barrells of powder bought for the country, . . .	13 : 10 : 00
To moneyes to the comissioners, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
To moneyes by order for woulues, . . . . .	12 : 07 : 10
To Thomas Sauory, by the countreyes order, . . . .	14 : 10 : 00
More pai'd by him for charges of takeing up, driueing, grasing of the countreyes cattle, for horse hier att seu- erall times, for money pai'd on account of trooping horses, and seuerall other charges particularly appeering in his accounts, . . . . .	} 214 : 13 : 4
In all amounting to . . . . .	406 : 12 : 9
Rest due to the country on ballence, . . . . .	342 : 19 : 8

Out of which ballence there is in debts that the country doe owe as followeth.

Imp <sup>r</sup> , to the Gou <sup>r</sup> , yet vnpaid, . . . . .	2 : 0 : 0
To Constant Southworth, cash, . . . . .	5 : 0 : 0
More to him for 4 daies charge of this Court, . . . .	4 : 10 : 00
More to Mistris Bradford, for 4 daies of this Court, . . .	1 : 18 : 08
To Gor <sup>g</sup> Bonum, . . . . .	00 : 07 : 00
To Goodmau Rickard, . . . . .	00 : 16 : 05
To Gor <sup>g</sup> Barlow, allowed by this Court, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
To trooping horses, not yett pai'd, . . . . .	39 : 00 : 00
For woulues, more to pay, . . . . .	09 : 00 : 00
More to Thomas Sauory, by the countres order, . . . .	20 : 00 : 00
	85 : 12 : 1

[The following is out of place on page #9.]

Besides the ballence, the country haue an house bought of Captaine Willett.

The house and land of Th<sup>o</sup> Johnson, and the house and land of Robert Harper.

And the oyle sofitimes resting in the hand of John Ellis, being now released; the fines for which it was taken are yett due, and not in the for-mentioned.

We haue taken notice that the Treasurer hath bine att much more charge and trouble then any formerly, and therefore doe allow him twenty five pounds, a great pte wherof is expended by him.

A true account, errors excepted. Taken this 13<sup>th</sup> of June, 1660, by

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
JOSIAS WINSLOW,  
NATHANEEL BACON.

*\*The Fines of the Court of Assistants held in August, 1660.*

1660.

<b>W</b> ILLIAM PARKER, of Scittuate, fined, . . . . .	07 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Newland, fined, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00

August.  
[\*11.]

*The Fines of October Court, 1660.*

October.

<b>S</b> AQUATAM, an Indian, fined, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Quachevenett, fined, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00

Fined for being att Quakers meetings.

Robert Harper and his wife,	
Joseph Allin,	Peter Gaunt,
Benjamin Allin,	Dorothy Butler,
John Newland and his wife,	Obadiah Butler,
Wiltam Allin,	John Jenkins,
Wiltam Gifford,	Rich Kerbey, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,
Mathew Allin,	Rich Kerbey, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
The wife of Henry Dillingham,	Jone Swift,
Wiltam Newland and his wife,	John Smith, of Plymouth, &
John Soule,	Deborah, his wife.
Rodulphus Elmes,	Lydia Hicckes, of Plymouth.
Henry Howland, fined, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00

This following convicted for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie att this Court.

Robert Harper,	Joseph Allin,	
John Newland,	Rich Kerbey, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	
Wiltam Gifford,	John Jenkins,	
Mathew Allin,	Ralph Allin.	
Teague Jones, fined, . . . . .		6 <sup>d</sup>
Thomas Jones, of Taunton, fined, . . . . .		10 <sup>s</sup>
Thomas Lucas, . . . . .		00 : 10

1660-1.

*The Fines of the Court held the fift of March, 1660.*

5 March.

	l	s	d
<b>R</b> OBERT WHETCOMB, fined, . . . . .	10	00	00
Ezekiell Mayne, fined, . . . . .	01	00	00
Thomas Lucas, fined, . . . . .	02	00	00
James Cole, Seni <sup>r</sup> , fined, . . . . .	00	10	00
Gyles Rickard, Seni <sup>r</sup> , fined, . . . . .	00	10	00
[*12.] *Ephraim Done, . . . . .	02	10	00
Thō Ridman, . . . . .	02	10	00

1661.

*\*The Treasurers Account, giuen into the Court held att Plymouth, the 10<sup>th</sup> of June, 1661, for the Yeare 1660, is as followeth.*

10 June.

[\*13.]

The Treasurer is debter.

<b>I</b> MPR, p <sup>r</sup> the ballence of the last yeare, . . . . .	342	19	08
P <sup>r</sup> the fines of June Court, (60) . . . . .	81	05	00
P <sup>r</sup> the fines of August Court, . . . . .	12	01	00
P <sup>r</sup> the fines of October Court, . . . . .	67	10	00
P <sup>r</sup> the fines of March Court, . . . . .	35	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> the fines of May Court, . . . . .	18	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> debts & fines of Cap <sup>t</sup> Thomas, Henry Howland, & Wil- lam Bassett, . . . . .	08	03	00
P <sup>r</sup> oyle of the townes, . . . . .	30	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> a horse in Trustrum Hulls hand, . . . . .	10	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> a mare and coult sold to Taunton, . . . . .	16	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> a horse taken from Joshua Copall, . . . . .	12	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> nailes in the Treasurers hand, . . . . .	00	08	06
P <sup>r</sup> oyle resting to the countrey att Eastham, . . . . .	01	06	00
	<hr/>		
	634	12	02
P <sup>r</sup> a horse giuen to the troop, . . . . .	07	00	00
P <sup>r</sup> goods and chattles in his hand, . . . . .	28	01	00
	<hr/>		
In the totall, . . . . .	669	13	02

\*The Treasurer is per contra cred.

1661.  
 10 June.  
 [\*14.]

P <sup>r</sup> seuerall disbursments paid by the Treasurer for the countreyes vse, . . . . .	} 273 : 14 : 01
P <sup>r</sup> abatement of fines to Teage Jones, W <sup>m</sup> Parker, and a steer returned to Edw Perrey, . . . . .	} 08 : 16 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> debt and fines that wee judge to bee current, . . . . .	32 : 08 : 01
P <sup>r</sup> fines that wee thinke are desperate, . . . . .	288 : 09 : 09
	<hr/>
In the totall, . . . . .	603 : 07 : 11
	<hr/>
Rests due to ballence due to the countrey, . . . . .	66 : 05 : 03
	<hr/>

Out of which ballence the countrey doth yett owe —

To Major Winslow, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
To M <sup>r</sup> Bradford, an old account, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 09
To Ralph Smith, . . . . .	00 : 15 : 00
To himselfe, for six dayes ouerplus of the Courts sitting, . . . . .	06 : 14 : 06
To Mistris Bradford, for ouerpluse, . . . . .	02 : 05 : 04
To Thomas Sauory, yett vnpayed, . . . . .	05 : 18 : 01
To charge of the Kinges proclamation, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 09
	<hr/>
	29 : 08 : 08

Besides which, the countrey haue a house bought of Captaine Willett, the house and land of Thomas Johnson, and the house and land of Thomas Harper.

Wee haue allowed to the Treasurer for his care and paines this yeare, twenty pound.

A true account, errors excepted, taken the tenth of June, 1661.

p<sup>r</sup> JOSIAS WINSLOW,  
 JAMES TORREY,  
 JOSIAS COOKE,  
 NATHANIELL BACON,  
 NATHANIELL WARREN.

1662.

\*June the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1662.June the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1662.9 June.  
[\*16.]

THE Treasurer is debtor to stocke publicke, as appeers by his accounte.

Debitor, . . . . . 277 : 16 : 10

Pro contra credit, . . . . . 208 : 13 : 04

Remaines upon reduction, 69 : 03 : 06

Reduction upon reduction for  
the Treasurers sallary, conclud- } 49 : 03 : 06, remainder.  
ed to bee twenty pound . . . }

To which wee aded twenty pounds, or therabouts, in peage, now in the Treasurers hand, which makes the ballence due to the countrey, 69 : 03 : 06

It is agreed that Mr Aldin haue five pound allowed by the Treasurer for his last yeares more then ordinary trouble.

More to debts due.

Imp<sup>t</sup>, to Major Winslow for comissioners horses, . . . . . 01 : 00 : 00  
 To one barrell of powder att the Treasurers, . . . . . 0  
 To a barrell spent att the Kinges proclamation, . . . . . 0  
 To 40<sup>l</sup> of Barnestb<sup>e</sup> spent att the generall training, . . . . . 0  
 To Rehoboth, for woulues, . . . . . 06 : 08 : 00  
 To Eastham, for woulues, . . . . . 02 : 13 : 00  
 To Yarmouth, 2 woulues, 1 Taunton, 1 wolffe, . . . . . 01 : 16 : 00  
 To James Walker, for transportation of letters, and other } 00 : 09 : 00  
 charges, . . . . . }  
 To Bridgewater, one wolffe, . . . . . 00 : 12 : 00  
 To Sauory, for whipping, . . . . . 00 : 18 : 00

Signed by vs vnderwritten.

JAMES TORREY,  
 JOHN FREEMAN,  
 WILLAM BRITT,  
 THOMAS HOWES,  
 PERIGRINE WHITE,  
 JOHN MORTON.

*\*June the fift, 1663.*

1663.

5 June.  
[\*18.]

**T**HE Treasurer is debter to the  
country, as appears by this  
account, . . .  $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 343 & : 00 & : 11 \end{matrix}$

The Treasurer per contra creditor to  
the country by disburshments and  
debts, as appears vpon this account,  
 $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 367 & : 16 & : 00\frac{1}{2} \end{matrix}$

Soe there rests due to him, to ballence the account, . . .  $\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \\ 24 & : 15 & : 01 \end{matrix}$

Debts due to the country in fines and otherwise.

	$\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \end{matrix}$
P <sup>r</sup> Samuell Howland, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Willam Foard, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Kanelme Winslow, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Timothy Hallowey, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> John Palmer, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Church & Elizabeth Soule, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Josias Hallott, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Thomas Starr, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Elisha Hedge, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Samuell Sturgis, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Ephraim Done, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Thomas Ridman, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> John Knowles, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> John Wilson, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Ephraim Done, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Thomas Ridman, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
P <sup>r</sup> Abraham Sampson, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00

35 : 05 : 00

Due in rates not yett payed.

	$\begin{matrix} \text{ll} & \text{s} & \text{d} \end{matrix}$
From Taunton, . . . . .	06 : 14 : 08
From Cushenah, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 00
From the farmes, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00

11 : 14 : 08

More for a horse, . . . . . 04 : 00 : 00

The country is debter vpon the old account, and otherwise.

To a barrell of powder due to the countreyes stocke.

1663.

5 June.

To 40 pound of powder to Barnstable.			
To the Goû, vpon the account of woulues, . . . . .	00	09	00
To Leiff Freeman, . . . . .		04	00
To Rehoboth, for woulues, . . . . .		08	00
To the Goû, due to him of what the countrey allowed him the last year, . . . . .		06	02 : 02

The Court doe allow vnto the Treasurer, for his charge and trouble this last year, twenty five pounds sterlinge.

JAMES TORREY,  
JOSIAS COOKE,  
NATHANIEL WARREN,  
JOHN CHIPMAN.

*\*The Fines of June Court, 1663.*

June.

[\*19.]

	s	d
ITEM, Joseph Rogers, of Namassakesett, . . . . .	05	00 : 00
Item, Christopher Winter, . . . . .	00	10 : 00
Item, John Shilley, . . . . .	01	00 : 00
Item, Nathaniel Fitsrandall, . . . . .	10	00 : 00
Item, Edward Sturgis, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	06	00 : 00
Item, Timothy Hallowey, . . . . .	00	05 : 00
Item, Gorge Vaughan, . . . . .	00	10 : 00
Item, Wilkam Paule, of Taunton, . . . . .	00	10 : 00
Item, more the said Wilkam Paule, . . . . .	00	03 : 04
Item, more the said Wilkam Paule, . . . . .	01	00 : 00
Item, John Hatheway, of Taunton, . . . . .	00	03 : 04
John Doged, of Rehoboth, . . . . .	01	00 : 00

4 August.

*The Fine of the Court of Assistants, August 4<sup>th</sup>, 1663.*

JOSEPH ANDREWS, . . . . . 00 : 05 : 00



*The Fines of the Court held at Plymouth, the first of October, 1663.*

1663.

5 October.

<b>J</b> OSEPH ROGERS, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00	
William Tubbs, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00	
William Norkett, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
Nehemiah Bessey, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00	This fines of Berry and the rest were remitted at March Court, 1663. See booke of orders, and passages of the Court.
Thomas Ingham, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Ralph Earle, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Richard Berry, . . . . .	2 : 00 : 00	
William Griffin and his wife, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00	
Richard Michell and his wife, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00	

*Att the Court of Assistants held the first of December, 1663.*

1 December.

**G**YLES RICKARD, Senr, and Thomas Pope, each fined . 3<sup>s</sup> : 4<sup>d</sup>

*\*The Fines of March Court, 1663.*

1663-4.

	l	s	d	
<b>J</b> OHN BRIGGS, of Taunton, . . . . .	00	10	00	March.
Timothy Hallowey, of Taunton, . . . . .	01	00	00	[*20.]
Ensigne Williams, . . . . .	00	03	04	
John Bayley, of Scituate, . . . . .	00	03	04	
Richard Willis, . . . . .	00	03	04	
Joseph Sauory, . . . . .	00	03	04	
Ann, the wife of William Hoskins, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Hester, the wife of John Rickard, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Richard Willis, . . . . .	00	10	00	
Francis Baddow, . . . . .	00	10	00	
Robert Ransome, . . . . .	00	10	00	
Abraham Hedge, . . . . .	02	10	00	
Henry Green, of Taunton, . . . . .	00	03	04	

1664.

*Att the Court held the 3<sup>th</sup> of May, 1664.*

3 May.

**F**IUE Indians, att or neare Acushena, namely, Woomham, Poganatowam, Weesunka, Sucquatamacke, and Chachapaquin, were fined, to the vse of the collonie, each twenty shillings.

16 June.

[\*23.]

*\*June the 16<sup>th</sup>, 1664.*

**T**HE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto M<sup>r</sup> Hawes, Cornett Studson, Nathaniel Bacon, Richard Bourne, M<sup>r</sup> Paine, Ensigne Eames, Leif<sup>r</sup> Freeman, Wilham Britt, Nathaniel Warren, James Walker, and Benjamine Bartlett, whoe were appointed by the Court, is as followeth.

The Treasurer is debter to the coun- trey, as appeers by his account, 310 : 04 : 01	The Treasurer, pro contra creditt to the country by disbursments and debts, as appeers vpon his account, 339 : 9 : 2
Soc rests due to him, to ballence the account, . . . . . 29 : 5 : 1	

Debts due by fines and otherwise to the country.

Item, by Samuell Howland, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Item, Wilham Foard, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Item, Kenelme Winslow, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Item, John Palmer, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 00
Item, Nathaniel Church & Eliz: Soule, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Starr, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Item, Ephraim Done, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 00
Item, John Knowles, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 00
Item, Christopher Winter, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Item, Edward Sturgis, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
Item, Wilham Paule, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Item, more for Wilham Paule, . . . . .	01 : 00 :
Item, John Hathewey, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Joseph Andrews, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Wilham Tubbs, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Joseph Rogers, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00

Thomas Ingam, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	1664.
Ralph Earle, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Thomas Pope, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	} 16 June.
Item, Gyles Rickard, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
‡John Briggs, ‡ this is remited, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Item, Timothy Hallowey, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, John Bayley, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Richard Willis, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Joseph Sauory, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, the wife of William Hoskins, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, Richard Willis, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Item, Abraham Hedge, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00	
Item, Henery Green, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
Item, Samuell Palmer, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, by five Indians, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	

The country debter vpon old accounts and otherwise.

Item, one barrell of powder yett due to the country stocke.

Item, by Leiff Freeman, . . . . . 4<sup>s</sup>.

Wee doe alow to the Treasurer, for his charges and trouble this last yeare, twenty five pounds.

Debts to the country.

	ll	s	d
From Taunton, . . . . .	00	18	00
By the farmes, . . . . .	01	10	00
By a cow in the Treasurers hands, . . . . .	03	14	0
In peag now in the Treasurers hands, . . . . .		08	00

\*The Fines of June Court, 1664.

[\*24.]

	ll	s	d	This is re-
<b>I</b> TEM, ‡Wilham Paybody, ‡ . . . . .	05	00	00	mitted.
Item, ‡Leiftenant Nash, ‡ . . . . .	03	00	00	Remited, May, 1665.
Item, John Sprague, . . . . .	03	00	00	
Item, Gyles Gilbert, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Item, Wilham Witherell, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Item, Samuell Linkorne, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Item, Joseph Gray, . . . . .	01	00	00	
Item, Gorge Barlow, for Dorcas Presberry, . . . . .	05	00	00	

1664.

June 17, 1664.

17 June.

**W**ARRANTS were issued out for a rate of sixty pound, for the vse of the collonie, the one halfe money, the other halfe pease or wheate.

27 September.

September 27<sup>th</sup>.

**W**ARRANTS were issued out for a rate of one hundred pounds, for the intertainment of his maties comissioners, to bee payed the one halfe therof in money, and the other halfe to bee payed in wheat, pease, barley, or Indian come, soe as the barley was not to exceed the one third of the said halfe; the wheat to bee payed att four shillings and six pence the bushell, the barley att 4<sup>s</sup>, the pease att three shillings and six pence, and the Indian att three shillings the bushell.

The forfeiture of Elisha Hedge his bonds for the good behavior, there being 4 pounds therof remited in May, 1665, there remaines . 06 : ʌ : ʌ

October.

*The Fines of October Court, 1664.*

<b>R</b> UHAMAH TURNER, . . . . .	n s d 05 : 00 : 00
James Bell, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04

1664-5.

*The Fines of March Court, 1664.*

March.

<b>T</b> HOMAS CUSHMAN, . . . . .	05 :
Thomas Totman, of Scituate, . . . . .	05 :
William Randall, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Thomas Somers, to bee payed by Edward Jenkins, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Linkorn, of Taunton, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
This is payed att the same Court hee was p <sup>r</sup> esented.	

*Fines of May Court, 1665.*

1665.

May.

<b>R</b> ALPH SMITH, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 03 : 4
Ephraim Tilson, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 4

*\*June the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1665.*

9 June.

[\*26.]

**T**HE account given by the Treasurer vnto M<sup>r</sup> Paine, M<sup>r</sup> Hawes, Leiftenant Torrey, M<sup>r</sup> Richard Bourne, and Nath Warren.

The Treasurers is debtor to the country, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of . . . . .	} <sup>u</sup> 389 : 03 : 11
The Treasurer p contra credi <sup>t</sup> to the country by disbursements and debts, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of	
Soe that there arresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballance the account, the sume of . . . . .	} 03 : 18 : 08

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the country.

	l	s	d
Item, Samuell Howland, . . . . .	00	10	00
Item, Wiltam Foard, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00	05	00
Item, Kanelme Winslow, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00	10	00
Item, Thō Starr, . . . . .	02	10	10
Item, John Knowles, . . . . .	01	05	00
Item, Christopher Winter, . . . . .	00	10	00
Item, Wiltam Tubbs, . . . . .	02	10	00
Item, Thomas Ingam, . . . . .	00	10	00
Item, by Ralph Earle, . . . . .	01	00	00
Item, Thomas Pope, . . . . .	00	03	04
Item, by Gyles Rickard, . . . . .	00	03	04
Item, Timothy Hallowey, . . . . .	01	00	00
Item, John Hathewey, . . . . .	00	03	04
Item, Joseph Sauory, . . . . .	00	03	04
Item, by Abraham Hedge, . . . . .	02	10	00
Item, by five Indians, . . . . .	05	00	00
	19 : 10 : 02		

1665.

9 June.

Item, by Wilt Paybody, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Ruhamah Turner, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by James Bell, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Cushman, Junr, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, by Thomas Totman, . . . . .	0 $\frac{1}{2}$ : 00 : 00
Item, by James Cole, Junr, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, by Ephraim Tilson, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
	23 : 10 : 00
By iron in the Treasurers hand, . . . . .	03 : 13 : 04

The country is debter, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the country.

In reference of extreordinary paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, the country alloweth vnto him the sume of thirty pounds.

---

*The Fines of June Court, 1665.*

<b>T</b> HOMAS LITTLE, . . . . .	11 s 4 d 01 : 10 : 00
Samuell Norman, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00

Fifty shillings of the fine of Ruhamah Turner was remitted vnto her this Court.

There is a fine of ten pound, vnpayed, due from Robert Whetcome.

October.

[\*27.]

---

*\*The Fines of October Court, 1665.*

<b>J</b> OHAN BARNES, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Gyles Rickard, Senr, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Lukas, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Senr, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Phelpes, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
John Shelley, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00

*December, 1665.*

1665.

December.

**A** BRAHAM JACKSON, fined, . . . . . 05 : 00 : 00

*June 7<sup>th</sup>, 1665.*

7 June.

**A** RATE of one hundred and fifty pounds being agreed on to bee leu-  
ied on the seuerall townships of this jurisdiction, warrants were  
forthwith isued forth for the sume of forty pounds thereof to bee paid in  
money.

*The 3<sup>d</sup> of October, 1665.*

3 October.

**W**ARRANTS were issued forth to leuy the hundred and ten pounds  
remaining, which was to bee payed, one third pte therof in wheat,  
and the other two thirds in either wheat, pease, barley, or Indian corne.

*The Fines of March Court, 1665.*

1665-6.

March.

<b>T</b> HOMAS STARR, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Francis Baker, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
John Casley, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
John Barrow, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Benjamin Eaton, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Sabine, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Gorge Barlow, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
John Crow, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04

1666.

\*June the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1666.8 June.  
[\*29.]

THE account ginen in by the Treasurer vnto M<sup>r</sup> Paine, M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Bacon, and Josias Cooke.

The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of . . . . .	} <sup>u</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>d</sup> 188 : 10 : 09
The Treasurer is p contra creditt to the country by disburſments and debts, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of . . . . .	} 205 : 16 : 09
Soe that there aresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballence the account, the sume of . . . . .	} 17 : 06 : 00

Debts due by rates to the country from these p̄ticulars townes of the last yeare.

Item, Sandwich, . . . . .	00 : 17 : 08	} in all, . . . . .	ii 5 : 14 : 02
Item, Scittuate, . . . . .	00 : 02 : 00		
Item, Bridgewater, . . . . .	04 : 14 : 06		

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the country.

Kanelme Winslow, Junior, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	ii
Ralph Earle, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Thomas Pope, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
Timothy Hallowey, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
John Bayley, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
Richard Willis, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 04	
Thomas Cushman, Jun <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
Thomas Totman, for committing fornication, fined, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
Thomas Little, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
Samuell Norman, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
John Barnes, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Thomas Lucas, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Thomas Phelpes, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Abraham Jackson, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
Francis Baker, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04	
John Barrow, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Gorge Barlow, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
James Cole, Sen <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00	
Nathaniel Church, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	



Sarah Barstow, allies . . . . .	} 05 : 00 : 00
Sarah Church, . . . . .	
John Carsley, . . . . .	

1666.  
8 June.

The country is debtor, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the country.

The country is debtor to Thomas Sauory, . . . . . 7 : 1 : 1

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busines this last year, hee is allowed the sume of twenty five pounds.

*\* June the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1666.*

9 June.  
[\*30.]

**W**ARRANTS was issued forth from the Court to leuy by rate the sume of two hundred and thirty pounds, for the publicke charges of the country for this yeare, besides the sume of seauen pounds to pay for certaine law bookes belonging to the country ; the said sumes to bee payed in speeye, as followeth, viz<sup>t</sup>: To bee payed one third therof in wheat, or porke, or both ; one third in butter, or barley, or both ; and the other third in beife, Indian corne, peases, or rye, or any of these, or some tarr, provided it exceed not one third pte of the last third.

The wheat att four shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The porke att three pound and ten shillings a barrell.

The barley att four shillings a bushell.

The butter att thirty shillings a firkin, if sizable.

The beife att forty five shilling a barrell.

The Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

The pease att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The rye att three shillings and sixpence a bushell.

The tarr att nine shillings a barrell.

To bee deliuered to the Treasurer, or att Boston or att Plymouth, as hee shall appoint, and the charge of transportation defrayed, by the first wecke in Nouember next.

The proportions of the seuerall townes to the said rate are as followeth : —

Plymouth, . . . . .	19 : 08 : 06
Duxburrow with Bridgewater, . . . . .	17 : 11 : 09

1666.

9 June.

Scittuate, . . . . .	31 : 15 : 03
Sandwich, . . . . .	17 : 11 : 09
Taunton, . . . . .	17 : 11 : 09
Yarmouth, . . . . .	15 : 04 : 00
Barnstable, . . . . .	19 : 08 : 06
Marshfield, . . . . .	15 : 04 : 00
Rehoboth, . . . . .	26 : 05 : 03
Eastham, . . . . .	14 : 03 : 06
Sowams, . . . . .	07 : 17 : 06
Dartmouth, . . . . .	10 : 10 : 00

The particulars for which this rate is.

Item, to the Goſſ, . . . . .	<sup>n</sup> 50 : 00 : 00
Item, to the other majestates, . . . . .	50 : 00 : 00
Item, to the Treasurer in debt, &c, . . . . .	42 : 06 : 00
Item, to the majestates table, . . . . .	40 : 00 : 00
Item, for law bookes, . . . . .	7 : 00 : 00
Item, for Sauory, . . . . .	6 : 13 : 04

Memorandum, that the ten pounds allowed to each of the Assistants to be paid in speeye, according to the two last thirds aboue expressed.

June.

*The Fines of June Court, 1666.*

<b>I</b> SACKE ROBINSON, Junr, and his wife, for comiting carnall coppulation, before marryage, after contract, fined, . . . }	<sup>n</sup> 5 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Sutton, of Barnstable, for taking away a Bible out of the meeting house att Barnstable, fined, . . . }	1 : 0 : 00
And for telling a lye about the same, fined, . . . . .	0 : 10 : 00
Job Judkin, for being drunke, . . . . .	0 : 05 : 00
Wiltam Willis, for being drunke, . . . . .	0 : 05 : 00
Richard Dwelly, for being drunke, . . . . .	0 : 05 : 00
John Williams, Junr, for his disturbance, and causing great expence to the countrey, in reference to the case about his wife, as is extant in the records of the Court, hee is fined, to the vse of the countrey, the sume of . . . }	20 : 00 : 00

*\*July the fift, 1666.*

1666.

<p><b>J</b>OHN SIMONS, Edward Laud, and John Cooper,</p>	<p>} for abusive carriages on the Lords day att the meeting house att Duxburrow, fined, each of them, . . . . .</p>	<p>} <sup>s</sup> 00 : 10 : 00</p>
------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------

5 July.  
[\*31.]

*\*The Fines of October Court.*

October.  
[\*32.]

	ll	s	d
<b>J</b> OHN BATES, of Barnstable, . . . . .	00	03	04
Wiltam Burden, of Barnstable, . . . . .	00	03	04
More the said Wiltam Burden, . . . . .	00	05	00
John Silvester, of Marshfeild, . . . . .	00	10	00
John Palmer, Junr, of Scittuate, . . . . .	01	00	00
John Andrew, of Plymouth, . . . . .	00	10	00
More the said John Andrew, . . . . .	00	03	04
Joseph Bartlett, of Plymouth, . . . . .	00	03	04

*The Fines of March Court, 1666.*

1666-7.

<b>W</b> ILLIAM NICARSON, . . . . .	20	00	00
Joseph Hallett, of Barnstable, . . . . .	10	00	00
Wiltam Lumpkin, of Yarmouth, . . . . .	00	10	00
Peter Worden, of Yarmouth, . . . . .	00	10	00
Jabez Howland, . . . . .	00	03	04
Joseph Billington, . . . . .	00	03	04
Arther Howland, Junr, . . . . .	05	00	00

March.

*\*June sixt, 1667.*

1667.

**T**HE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Cornett Robert Studson, M<sup>r</sup> Joseph Laythorp, M<sup>r</sup> James Walker, M<sup>r</sup> John Bourne, & Richard Bourne.

6 June.  
[\*33.]

1667.

6 June.

The Treasurer is debter to the country, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of . . . . .	} <sup>l</sup> 379: <sup>s</sup> 2: <sup>d</sup> 6
The Treasurer p contra credit to the country by disbursements, as appeers by his accounts, . . . . .	} 378: 16: 3
Soe that there resteth due to the country, to ballence the account, the sume of . . . . .	} 000: 06: 3

Debts due by rates and fines to the country, as followeth.

Kanelme Winslow, Junr,	00: 10: 00
Ralph Earle,	01: 00: 00
John Bayliffe,	00: 03: 4
Thomas Totman,	05: 00: 00
Samuell Norman,	00: 10: 0
Thomas Phelpes,	00: 10: 0
Abraham Jackson,	04: 00: 0
Francis Baker,	00: 03: 4
Wiltam Beerstow,	00: 09: 0
Rehoboth rate in part behind,	06: 12: 12
Wiltam Sutton,	00: 10: 0
John Bates,	00: 03: 4
Wiltam Burden,	00: 08: 4
John Andrew,	00: 13: 4
Joseph Bartlett,	00: 03: 4
Jabeze Howland,	00: 03: 4
Joseph Billington,	00: 03: 4
Wiltam Nicarson,	20: 00: 0
Joseph Hallott,	10: 00: 0
Wiltam Lumpken,	00: 10: 0
Arther Howland, Junr,	05: 00: 0
M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Samers,	00: 17: 6
Rest due for land att Rehoboth,	27: 18: 3

[\*34.]

\*The country is debtor vpon old account one barrell of powder for the countryes stocke.

Vpon new account as followeth.

To M <sup>r</sup> Vsher, for bookes, in siluer,	07: 00: 00
To M <sup>r</sup> John Winslow, of Boston,	31: 09: 6
To M <sup>r</sup> Fuller,	04: 09: 00
To Widdow Abell,	11: 04: 00

To Mr James Walker, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	1 6 6 7 .
To Wiltam Harvey, . . . . .	05 : 08 : 00	} 6 June.
To Abraham Sampson, . . . . .	00 : 12 : 00	
To James Cole, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	09 : 08 : 00	
Memorand, Arther Harris, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
To Joseph Laythorp, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 0	
Wee judge meet to alow the major, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
To Capit Southworth, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00	
To the Treasurer, for his goeing to Rehoboth, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
To the cornett, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00	
For John Rogers, of Marshfeild, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
For John Dingleys horse, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 06	
For Mr Aldens horse, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 06	
For Robert Stanford, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
For Edward Southworth, . . . . .	00 : 09 : 00	
For Francis Combe, . . . . .	00 : 15 : 00	
For Joseph Howland, . . . . .	00 : 15 : 00	
For Wiltam Clarke, . . . . .	00 : 18 : 00	
For Joseph Bartlett, . . . . .	00 : 15 : 00	
For Joseph Wadsworth, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
For John Tisdall, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00	
For John Richmond, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00	
Arther Harris, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Roger Annadowne, . . . . .	00 : 08 : 00	
Nicholas Iyde, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
Gorge Robinson, . . . . .	00 : 06 : 00	
Goodman Fallowells mare, . . . . .	00 : 07 : 06	
Docket Fuller, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines, this last yeare, hee is allowed the sume of twenty eight pounds, being his paines hath bine extreordinary.

*\*The Fines of June Court, 1667.*

June.  
[\*36.]

<b>J</b> OSEPH BURGE, of Sandwich, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04

1667.

July.

*The Fines of July Court, 1667.*

<b>M</b> <sup>R</sup> MYLES, . . . . .	05 :
M <sup>r</sup> Browne, . . . . .	05 :
M <sup>r</sup> Tanner, . . . . .	01 :
Samuell Fuller, the son of Samuell Fuller, of Barnstable, fined,	01 : 00 : 00
Richard Dwellley, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Sarah Smith, of Barnstable, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Danah Silvester, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00

---

October.

*The Fines of October Court, 1667.*

**S**IX Indians, viz<sup>3</sup>, Lawrance, Quequequantest, James, Moses, Wamant, and Monchassucke, for being p̄tenors in the imbezeling away of liquors taken out of the boate of Simon Steuens, att Cape Codd, were centanced by the Court to pay ten pound, to be deliuered to Leifř Freeman, att his house att Eastham, in Indian corne, or porke, or feathers, for the collonies vse, betwixt this Court and the first day of May next insueing the date heerof.

James Doughty, for his eregulare carryage in indeanoring to release Thomas Summers out of prison, is fined forty shillinges.

Abraham Sutliffe, for being drunke, fined, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
And for expressing vngodly speeches in his drunkeneſ, fined,	04 : 00 : 00
William Nicarson, for sending scandalous writtings to	} 10 : 00 : 00
Generall Nicolls, is fined, . . . . .	
Robert Eldred, for consenting to one of the said writtings,	} 05 : 00 : 00
fined, . . . . .	
Nathaniel Couell, for the same, fined, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Thomas Delanoy, and his now wife, for com̄iting carnall	} 10 : 00 : 00
coppulation before mariage, fined, . . . . .	

---

1667-8.

March.

*The Fines of March Court, 1667.*

<b>J</b> OSEPH TURNER, for breakeing the kinges peace, fined,	00 : 03 : 04
Joseph Turner, for publishing a p̄nious writing, fined, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Joseph Bartlett, for breakeing the kinges peace, fined, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04

Francis, the Indian sachem of Nausett, for his abusing of Captaine Allin, by vnhumaine and beastly carriages towards him, when hee was cast on shore att Cape Codd, . . . . . }	} fined, 10 : 00 : 00	} <u>1667-8.</u> March.
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------	----------------------------

*\*Att the Court held att Plymouth the fift of June, 1667.*

1667.

**W**ARRANTS were issued out from the Court, to leuy, by rate, vpon the seuerall towshups of this gou'ment, the sume of two hundred eighty six pound eighteen shillings and eight pence, for the publicke charges of the country, to be payed, one quarter pte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att 4<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter pte therof in porke or barly, or both, the barly att 4<sup>s</sup> a bushell, the porke att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peny a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne att three shilling a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or sixteen shillings an hundred, or rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, or pease att three shillings a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and six pence a barrell; in any or all of these; and this payment to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the aboue named sumes to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, prouided it be att Plymouth or Boston.

5 June.  
[\*37.]

The proportious of the said sume, as it was leuied vpon the seuerall townes, is as followeth.

Plymouth, . . . . .	25 : 18 : 00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	23 : 11 : 04
Scittuate, . . . . .	42 : 07 : 00
Sandwich, . . . . .	23 : 11 : 04
Taunton, . . . . .	23 : 11 : 04
Yarmouth, . . . . .	21 : 13 : 04
Barnstable, . . . . .	25 : 18 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	21 : 13 : 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	25 : 07 : 00
Eastham, . . . . .	18 : 18 : 00
Sowams, . . . . .	10 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	14 : 00 : 00
	286 : 18 : 08

1668.

*\*June the fourth, 1668.*4 June.  
[\*39.]

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Leiftenant Morton, Leiftenant Hunt, Leiftenant Laythorp, James Walker, John Willis, and Daniel Cole.

The Treasurer is debter to the countrey, as appeer by his account, the sume of . . . . .	} 479 : 06 : 03
The Treasurer pro contra creditt vnto the countrey, by disbursments, as appeers by his accounts, the sume of . . . . .	} 478 : 08 : 02
Soe that there rests due to the countrey, to ballence the account, . . . . .	} 000 : 18 : 0

Debts due to the countrey by rates and fines, as followeth.

Imp <sup>r</sup> , for rates, . . . . .	13 : 16 : 06
Item, in a mare and neate cattle, . . . . .	11 : 15 : 00
Ralph Earle, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
John Bayliffe, of Scittuate, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Totman, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, William Barstow, his debt, . . . . .	00 : 09 : 00
Item, John Andrews, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 04
Item, William Nicarson, . . . . .	20 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Hallett, . . . . .	02 : 15 : 00
Item, Arther Howland, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Thomas Summers, . . . . .	00 : 17 : 06
Item, Samuell Jackson, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Sarah Smith, of Barnstable, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Dinah Silvester, . . . . .	07 : 15 : 00
Item, James Doughtey, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
Itē, Abraham Sutcliffe, by bill, . . . . .	04 : 05 : 00
Itē, Robert Eldred, . . . . .	20 : 00 : 00
Itē, Thomas Dellano, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Turner, . . . . .	05 : 03 : 04
Item, Joseph Bartlett, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, by Francis, the Indian sachem, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
Item, M <sup>r</sup> Myles, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, M <sup>r</sup> Browne, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, M <sup>r</sup> Tanner, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Remaines due of the forty pound from the Indians, . . . . .	25 : 10 : 00



The countrey vpon old account, one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke.		1668.
John Tisdall, on a voyage to Rehoboth, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00	} 4 June.
John Richmond, on the same account, . . . . .	00 : 06 : 00	
Doctor Fuller, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00	

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes businē this last yeare, as also that it rather increaseth then deminisheth, wee thinke it meet hee should be alowed the sume of twenty eight pounds.

\*Att the Court held att Plymouth in June 4<sup>th</sup>, Anno 1668. [<sup>\*</sup>40.]

**W**ARRANTS were issued out from the Court for to leuy a rate of one hundred seauenty nine pound nine shillings and six pence, for the charges of the countrey, for the insueing yeare, besides the officers wages, to be payed, one quarter pte therof in wheat or butter, the wheat att four shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter pte therof in porke, att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peney a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or rye att three shillinges and sixpence a bushell, or pease att three shillinges a bushell, or tarr att eight shillings and sixpence a barrell, to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the aboue named payments to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Boston or Plymouth, by the times aboue mentioned.

*The Fines of June Court, 1668.*

	li	s	d
<b>C</b> APTAINE NATHANIEL THOMAS, fined the sume of	03	00	00
Thomas Starr, . . . . .	00	05	00
John Mathews, . . . . .	00	05	00
John Haddawey, . . . . .	00	05	00
Jededia Lumbert, . . . . .	05	00	00
Edward Gray, . . . . .	00	10	00

1668.

4 June.

Nathaniel Soule, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Mary Phillips, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Jane Hallowey, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
July, 1668. Richard Dwelley, fined, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00

The proportions of the rate, as it was leuied of the seuerall townes of this jurisdiction, to answare in reference vnto the sume abone expressed, as followeth.

Plymouth . . . . .	16 : 01 : 00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	07 : 11 : 10
Scittuate, . . . . .	26 : 15 : 00
Sandwich, . . . . .	15 : 01 : 10
Taunton, . . . . .	15 : 01 : 10
Yarmouth, . . . . .	12 : 14 : 04
Barnstable, . . . . .	16 : 01 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	12 : 14 : 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	22 : 09 : 00
Eastham, . . . . .	11 : 18 : 00
Bridgewater, . . . . .	07 : 11 : 10
Dartmouth, . . . . .	08 : 15 : 00
Swansey, . . . . .	06 : 14 : 06

October.

[\*41.]

## \*The Fines of October Court, 1668.

<b>M</b> <sup>R</sup> JOSIAS WINSLOW, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 3 : 4
Ralph Earle, . . . . .	00 : 5 : 0
John Cobb, of Taunton, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Abraham Sampson, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Thomas Perrey, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Henry Clarke, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Sarah Barlow, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Mareye Bartlett, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Edward Crowell, . . . . .	06 : 00 : 00
James Maker, . . . . .	06 : 00 : 00
Richard Dwelley, forfeiture of a bond, . . . . .	10 :

*The Fines of March Court.*

1668-9.

<b>J</b> AMES COLE, and Mary, his wife, fined, . . . . .	06 : 00 : 00
James Clarke, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Phillip Dotterich, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Mary Ryder, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Hester Wormall, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
John Low, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
John Bryant, of Plymouth, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Christopher Blake, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Caleb Lumbert, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Wiltam Thomas, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Samuell Arnold, Junr, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Richard Berrey, Senr, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Jededia Lumbert, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Benjamine Lumbert, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
James Maker, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00

March.

*\*July the 8<sup>th</sup>, 1669.*

1669.

**T**HE accountt giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Daniell Cole, Isacke Chitenden, William Harvey, and John Thacher, and Thomas Huckens:—

8 July.

[\*42.]

The Treasurer is debetor to the country, as by his account, . . . . .	} <sup>li</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>d</sup> 430 : 12 : 03
The Treasurer is p contra creditt to the country, by disbursements, . . . . .	
Soe theſ rests due to the country from the Treasurer, to ballence the account, . . . . .	} 01 : 08 : 11
Item, due to the country also in debts and corne, . . . . .	
Item, more, two hatts, . . . . .	00 : 08 : 00
Item, fines due from Ralph Earle, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
From John Bayleiffe, of Scittuate, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
From Thomas Totman, of Scittuate, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
From Wiltam Nicarson, . . . . .	20 : 00 : 00
From Joseph Hallott, for pte of his fine, . . . . .	02 : 15 : 00
From Arther Howland, Junr, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00

1669.

8 July.

From Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
From Robert Eldred, of Mannamoiett, . . . . .	20 : 00 : 00
From Joseph Bartlett, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
‡From Fāncis, the Indian sachem, . . . . .	06 : 03 : 00‡
From Mr Myles, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
From John Hathewey, of Yarmouth, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
From Nathaniel Soule, of Duxburrow, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
From Mary Phillips, of Taunton, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
From Jane Hallowey, of Taunton, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
From Mr Josias Winslow, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
From Mr Ralph Earle, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
From John Cobb, of Taunton, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
From Henery Clarke, of Duxburrow, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
From Abraham Sampson, of Duxburrow, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
From James Cole and Mary, his wife, . . . . .	06 : 00 : 00
From John Bryant, Seni <sup>r</sup> , of Plymouth, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
From Willam Thomas, of Marshfield, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
From Benajah Lumbert, of Barnstable, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, more, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
From Richard Berrey, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
From Jededia Lumbert, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00

This Mr Freeman stands engaged for.  
The last, Mr Hinckley stands engaged for.

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busines this last year, wee thinke meet hee should be allowed twenty eight pounds.

THOMAS HUCKENS.

July.

[\*43.]

\*July, 1669.

<b>A</b> RATE ordered by the Court as followeth, —	
Item, for the Gour <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	50 : 00 : 00
Item, for the majestrates, . . . . .	50 : 00 : 00
Item, for the major, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
Item, for Mistris Bradford, . . . . .	12 : 00 : 00
Item, for the majestrates table, . . . . .	30 : 00 : 00
Item, for Sauory, . . . . .	06 : 13 : 04
	<u>158 : 13 : 04</u>

*The Fines of October, 1669.*

1669.

<b>J</b> OHN EWEN, . . . . .	2 : 00 : 00
Ephraim Doan, . . . . .	1 : 00 : 00
Gorge Russell, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Robert Laurance, . . . . .	00 : 08 : 00
Thomas Starr, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00

October.

*June, 1669.*

June.

**W**ILLIAM RANDALL fined five pounds to the vse of the collonie.

*The Fines of March Court, 1669.*

1669-70.

<b>J</b> OHN TILSON, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
John Loe, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Nathaniel Fitsrandall, . . . . .	02 : 02 : 00
Christopher Blake, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00

March.

*\*June, 1670.*

1670.

**T**HE accountt giuen in by the Treasurer to Richard Bourne, James Walker, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth:—

June.

[\*44.]

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie as by his	} 319 : 10 : 10
accountt, . . . . .	
The Treasurer p contra creditt, . . . . .	288 : 14 : 01
The Treasurer is debtor to ballence the accountt, . . . . .	20 : 16 : 09
Item, more from John Bayley, of Scituate, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Totman, of Scituate, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Item, Joseph Hollett, of Barnstable, for pte of his fine, . . . . .	02 : 15 : 00



for the ensuing year, besides the officers wages ; the aforesaid sume to be payed, the one halfe in wheat, barley, and butter, the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings and sixpence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound ; the other halfe, one halfe of it to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, and the other halfe in rye and pease, the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the pease att three shillings a bushell ; all which payements to be good and marchantable, and to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Boston or Plymouth, the first halfe by the 15<sup>th</sup> of October next, and the latter halfe by the first of Aprill next, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1670.  
June.

The proportions of the aboue written charge to be leuiet by rate on each towne of this jurisdiction.

	l	s	d
Plymouth, . . . . .	14	16	0
Duxburrow, . . . . .	06	14	8
Bridgewater, . . . . .	06	14	8
Scituate, . . . . .	24	04	0
Taunton, . . . . .	13	09	4
Sandwich, . . . . .	13	09	4
Yarmouth, . . . . .	10	19	4
Barnstable, . . . . .	14	16	0
Marshfield, . . . . .	10	19	4
Rehoboth, . . . . .	20	04	00
Eastham, . . . . .	10	06	00
Swansey, . . . . .	06	00	00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	08	00	00

*The Fines of June Court, 1670.*

<b>J</b> ONATHAN HATCH, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined,	03	00	00
Samuell Chandler, for being drunke, . . . . .	00	05	00
John Sprague, for suffering Samucll Chandler to be drunke in his house, . . . . .	00	05	00
Thomas Pope, for villifying the minnistry, . . . . .	00	10	00
Thomas Hughes, for breaking the Kinges peace, . . . . .	00	03	04
Thomas Lucas, for breaking the Kinges peace, . . . . .	00	03	04
Samuell Norman, for breaking the Kinges peace, . . . . .	00	03	04
Lydia Tayler, for breaking the Kinges peace, . . . . .	00	03	04

1670.

July.

*The Fines of July Court, 1670.*

<b>E</b> LISHA HEDGE, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined,	02 : 10 : 00
Abisha Marchaut, for being in bed with Mary Jones, .	02 : 00 : 00

---

October.

[\*46.]

*\*The Fines of October Court, 1670.*

	li	s	d
<b>W</b> ILLIAM ROGERS, . . . . .	05	00	00
Edward Jenkens, for his daughter, . . . . .	03	00	00
Jabez Snow and his wife, . . . . .	10	00	00
John Cooke, . . . . .	00	10	00
Wiltam Kinsman, . . . . .	00	10	00

---

1670-1.

March.

*The Fines of March Court, 1670.*

<b>J</b> OHAN SUTTON, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
James Pursevall, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Hedge, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
John Gray, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
Edward Sturgis, Junr, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
John Gray, more, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
An Indian called Will, living about Yarmouth, fined, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Wiltam Griffin, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Richard Michell, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Nathaniel Tilden, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
John Sprague, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Richard Tayler <i>Taylor</i> , . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00

---

1671.

June.

[\*48.]

*\*June, 1671.*

<b>M</b> <sup>R</sup> TREASURERS account giuen into to Leifft Morton, Ensigne Eames, Wiltam Paybody, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth : —	
The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie as by his	} 330 : 14 : 05
account, . . . . .	



The Treasurer contra credit, . . . . .	308 : 10 : 07	1671.
The Treasurer is debter to ballence the account, . . . . .	22 : 03 : 10	
Item, more by M <sup>r</sup> Bacon for Abraham Hedge, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00	} June.
Item, more from John Bayley, of Scittuate, . . . . .	000 : 03 : 04	
Item, from Mary Phillipps, of Taunton, . . . . .	000 : 03 : 04	
Item, from M <sup>r</sup> Josias Winslow, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	000 : 03 : 04	
Item, from Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth, . . . . .	000 : 05 : 00	
Item, from Jonathan Hatch, of Saconeeset, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, from Edward Jenkens, of Scittuate, for his daughter, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, from Wilham Hinksman, of Marshfeild, . . . . .	000 : 10 : 00	
Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00	
Item, from John Gray, of Yarmouth, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
Item, from Edward Sturgis, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
Item, from Wilham Hedge, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
Item, from John Gray, for Indian Will, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow, . . . . .	000 : 05 : 00	
Item, from Leif <sup>t</sup> Laythorp, 30 <sup>s</sup> , Wilham Swift, 10 <sup>s</sup> , wid- dow Barstow, 30 <sup>s</sup> , . . . . .	03 : 10 : 00	
Item, from Gorge Vaughan for excise, 20 <sup>s</sup> .		
The country debtor to M <sup>r</sup> Treasurer for his sallery last yeare, . . . . .	28 : 00 : 00	
To Jonathan Hatch, . . . . .	01 : 01 : 00	
To Robert Finney, . . . . .	000 : 06 : 00	
To Joseph Waterman, . . . . .	000 : 15 : 00	
To Edward Southworth, . . . . .	000 : 15 : 00	
To M <sup>r</sup> Treasurer going to Mount Hope, . . . . .	001 : 10 : 00	
To Cap <sup>t</sup> Bradford, . . . . .	001 : 10 : 00	
To M <sup>r</sup> Treasurer twice to Taunton, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00	
To Ensigne Aldin, 9 <sup>s</sup> shillings or a gun, . . . . .	00 : 09 : 00	
To Thomas Huckens, . . . . .	00 : 01 : 06	
To Wilham Witherell, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00	
To the Gou <sup>r</sup> and Major, 40 <sup>s</sup> , . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00	
To M <sup>r</sup> Williams, 20 <sup>s</sup> , Gorge Vaughan, 12 <sup>s</sup> , Tho: West, 4 <sup>s</sup> ,	01 : 16 : 00	

EPHRAIM MORTON,  
 MARKE EAMES,  
 WILLAM PAYBODY,  
 THOMAS HUCKENS.

1671.

\*June, 1671.

June.  
[\*49.]

ALL this Court warrants were issuē for the leuying of 296<sup>l</sup>: 13: 04 by rate for the charges of the collonie, to be raised by rate for this following yeare.

Item, for the Gou <sup>r</sup> and Majestrates, . . . . .	100: 00: 00
Item, for the Major, . . . . .	10: 00: 00
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate the majestrates, . . . . .	12: 00: 00
Item, for the majestrates table, . . . . .	30: 00: 00
Item, for the vnder marshall, . . . . .	06: 13: 04
Item, for the officers sallery, . . . . .	40: 00: 00
Itē, for the charges of the comissioners thaire sitting this yeare att Plymouth, . . . . .	} 80: 00: 00
Itē, for the printing of the booke of lawes, . . . . .	
Item, for monys to provide bread for the going forth on the expedition against the Indians, . . . . .	} 10: 00: 00
	308: 13: 4

The abouesaid sume (soe much of it as concerned the treasure) is to be payed tō thirds therof in wheat, and barley, and butter, or money; the wheat att five shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings 6<sup>d</sup> a bushell, the butter att five pence a pound; the other third p<sup>te</sup> in Indian corne, rye, and pease; the pease and rye att three shillings six pence a bushell, the Indian att three shillings a bushell. The first payment to be payed att or before the first of October next; the second by the first of Aprill next.

The proportions leuyed on the severall townes.

	To the Treasurer. ll s	To the Officers Sallerys.
Plymouth, . . . . .	24: 10	03: 14: 00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	11: 09	01: 13: 08
Bridgwater, . . . . .	11: 09	01: 13: 08
Scittuate, . . . . .	40: 16	06: 01: 00
Taunton, . . . . .	22: 17	03: 07: 04
Sandwich, . . . . .	22: 17	03: 07: 04
Yarmouth, . . . . .	18: 10	02: 17: 04
Barnstable, . . . . .	24: 10	03: 14: 00
Marshfield, . . . . .	18: 17	02: 17: 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	33: 16	05: 01: 00

Eastham, . . . . .	16 : 10 . . . . .	02 : 14 : 00	1671. June.
Swansey, . . . . .	11 : 09 . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
Dartmouth, . . . . .	14 : 12 . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00	
Middlebeř, . . . . .	06 : 12 . . . . .	00 : 00 : 00	
	<hr/>		
	278 : 14		
	42 : 13		
	<hr/>		
	236 : 01		

*\*The Fines of June Court, 1671.*

[\*50.]

<b>J</b> JOHN GRAY, for swearing prophanly, fined, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Samuell Mathewes, for sayleing from Yarmouth to Boston, } on y <sup>e</sup> Lords day, . . . . . }	01 : 10 : 00
Nathaniell Soule, being detected for telling seuerall lyes, } fined, . . . . . }	00 : 00 : 00
James Cole, Seniř, for being drunke the second time, fined,	00 : 10 : 00
Joseph Ramsden, for being found drunke the second time, } fined, . . . . . }	00 : 10 : 00
Wiltam Walker, for telling a lye, fined, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Walter Winser, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, .	01 : 10 : 00

*The Fines of October Court, 1671.*

October.

<b>G</b> YLES RICKARD, Seniř, for selling syder to the Indians,	00 : 10 : 00
‡John Ottis, for selling syder without order from the } Court, or to appeer to answare for the same att the Court, . }	02 : 00 : 00‡
John Bucke, for comitting fornication with Mary Attkin- } son, fined, . . . . . }	10 : 00 : 00
Mary Attkinson, for comitting fornication with John Buck,	10 : 00 : 00

1671-2.

*The Fines of March Court, 1671.*

March.

<b>S</b> AMUELL ARNOLD, Juni <sup>r</sup> , for comitting fornication with ^ Holmes, before marriage, . . . . .	} 05 : 00 : 00
^ Holmes, for comitting fornication with Samuel Ar- nold, Juni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	} 05 : 00 : 00
Josias Palmer, for speaking opprobriously of M <sup>r</sup> Wither- ley's church, . . . . .	} 00 : 10 : 00
John Loe, for prophaning the Lords day, fined, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
Samuell Packer, Seni <sup>r</sup> , for selling liqoor and syder to the Indians, . . . . .	} 01 : 00 : 00
James Walker, Seni <sup>r</sup> , for braking order about a stray horse,	01 : 00 : 00
Joseph Harding, for abusing the constable of Eastham, in the execution of his office, fined, . . . . .	} 00 : 10 : 00

1672.

*\*June the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1672.*

7 June.

[\*52.]

<b>M</b> <sup>R</sup> TREASURERS accountt giuen in to Leiftenant Morton, Daniell Smith, Thomas Huckens, and Johu Tompson.	
The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by his accountt, . . . . .	} 485 : 07 : 07
The Treasurer p contra, creditt, . . . . .	482 : 08 : 05½
The Treasurer debtor to ballence, . . . . .	<u>02 : 19 : 1½</u>

Due to the contry.

By pte of Swanseys rate, . . . . .	03 : 16 : 04
Item, by pte of Barnstable rate, when M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Allin was constable, . . . . .	} 01 : 08 : 00
Item, by 21 bushells of Indian corne, . . . . .	03 : 03 : 00
Item, by M <sup>r</sup> Bacon, for Abraham Hedge; . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00
Item, from John Bayley, of Scittuate, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, from M <sup>r</sup> Josias Winslow, Seni <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
Item, from Jonathan Hatch, besides his goeing to Taunton,	01 : 19 : 00
Item, from John Sutton, of Scittuate, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
Item, from Nathaniel Soule, . . . . .	03 : 19 : 00

Item, from John Loe, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	1672.
Item, Samuell Packer, Senr, of Bridgwater, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, by pte of Dartmouth rate, . . . . .	00 : 15 : 00	7 June.
The country debtor to M <sup>r</sup> Treasurer for his sallery the last year, . . . . .	} 30 :	

*June the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1672.*

**O**RDERED by the deputies that the Gou<sup>r</sup>, the major, and M<sup>r</sup> Hinckley, shall have, for their care, paines, and charge, about p<sup>r</sup>using and revising our lawes, the sume of fifty shillings for each of them ; and more to M<sup>r</sup> Hinckly, for transcribing the lawes, thirty five shillings ; and to M<sup>r</sup> Hinckley, for goeing to Rhode Iland, twenty shillings ; and to M<sup>r</sup> Southworth, for the same journey, the same sume of twenty shillings, to be payed out of the treasury.

*\*The Fines of June Court, 1672.*

[\*53.]

<b>M</b> ARY CHURCHILL, for comitting fornication, fined, . . . . .	06 : 00 : 00	l s d
‡Dorcas Billington, for comitting fornication, fined, }   she was whipt,   . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00 ‡	
Susannah Turner, for comitting fornication, fined, . . . . .		
Daniel Cole, son of Job Cole, for cursing, fined, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	

*\*July, 1672.*

July.  
[\*54.]

**W**ARRANTS were issued out to the severall plantations of this gou<sup>r</sup>ment to leuy the charges to be raised by rate for this p<sup>r</sup>sent yeare as followeth:—

Item, for the Gou <sup>r</sup> and Assistants, . . . . .	100 : 00 : 00	l s d
Item, for the Major, 10 <sup>l</sup> , and for the Treasurer 30 <sup>l</sup> , . . . . .	40 : 00 : 00	
Item, for nessesaries to accomodate to majistrates table, . . . . .	12 : 00 : 00	

1672.

July.

Item, to entertaine the comissioners, . . . . .	80 : 00 : 00
Item, for Thomas Saury, . . . . .	06 : 13 : 04
Item, for the officers wages, . . . . .	40 :

Two thirds wherof to be payed in wheat, barly, butter, or mony ; the wheat att 4<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> a bushell, the barly att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound. The rest in rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and pease att three shillings and six pence a bushell, the Indian come att three shillings a bushell.

The proportions to be payed by the seuerall Townes.

	l	s	To the Officers Wages.
Plymouth, . . . . .	24	10	03 : 14 : 00
Duxberry, . . . . .	11	09	01 : 13 : 08
Bridgwater, . . . . .	11	09	01 : 13 : 8
Scittuate, . . . . .	40	16	06 : 01 : 00
Taunton, . . . . .	22	17	03 : 07 : 04
Sandwich, . . . . .	22	17	03 : 07 : 04
Yarmouth, . . . . .	18	10	02 : 17 : 04
Barnstable, . . . . .	24	10	03 : 14 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	18	12	02 : 17 : 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	33	16	05 : 01 : 00
Eastham, . . . . .	16	10	02 : 14 : 00
Swansey, . . . . .	11	09	01 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	14	12	02 : 00 : 00
Middleberry, . . . . .	06	12	
	278 : 09		

The first payment to be payed to the Treasurer att or before the first of October next, the latter by the first of Aprill next.

*\*The Fines of October Court, 1672.*

October.  
[\*55.]

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE, for selling liquoor to the In-	} 5 : 00 :
dians, fined five pounds, . . . . .	
Jabeze Lumbard, for selling liquoor to the Indians, fined	} 2 : 10 :
fifty shillings, . . . . .	

Thomas Jones, for being drunke the second time, fined ten shillings, . . . . .	} 00 : 10 :	1672.
Edward Coleman, for cursing, fined five shillings, . . . . .		

*The Fines of March Court, 1672.*

1672-3.

	l	s	d	
<b>A</b> BRAHAM HEDGE, . . . . .	05	00	00	} March.
Abisha Marchant and his wife, . . . . .	10	00	00	
Alexander Kanudah, . . . . .	00	03	04	
Francis Curtice, . . . . .	02	10	00	
Gorge Russell, of Duxburrow, . . . . .	00	10	00	
Thomas Nicolls, . . . . .	00	10	00	
Robert Sanford, . . . . .	00	05	00	

*\*June the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1673.*

1673.

**T**HE Treasurers account taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten, ordered thereto by the Court:—

7 June.  
[\*56.]

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie by the account, . . . . .	} 476 : 19 : 7
The Treasurer p contra credit, . . . . .	
The Treasurer debter to ballence, . . . . .	47 : 10 : 08
The collonie debtor to the Treasurer for his sallery, as wee conceiue, . . . . .	} 030 : 00 : 00
To ballence, . . . . .	

More, in debts vngathered.

As by bill from ^ Richmond, of Taunton, of } 39 : 0 : 00
Phillips fine, . . . . .

More, in Fines due to the Collonie.

By Daniell Cole, Junr, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
By Willam Makepeace, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00

1673.

7 June.

By Jabez Lumbert, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
By Thomas Jones, of Taunton, . . . . .	00 : 04 : 00
By Francis Curtice, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
By Mr Bacon for Abraham Hedge, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00
By Thomas Packer, of Bridgewater, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
By the Squa Sachem, of Saconett, . . . . .	50 : 00 : 00
<hr/>	
The totall sume due to the collonie, . . . . .	118 : 14 : 4

JOHN FREEMAN,  
EPHRAIM MORTON,  
MARKE EAMES,  
JOHN TOMPSON,  
THOMAS HOWES.

June.

*The Fines of June Court, 1673.*

<b>I</b> SACK NEGERS, for breach of peace, fined, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
William Bassett, for breach of peace, in striking 2 ladds, } fined, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00

October.

*The Fines of October Court, 1673.*

<b>J</b> OHN KNOWLMAN, for being drunke, fined, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Benjamin Chettenden, for being drunke, fined, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Humphrey Johnson, for coming into this gou'ment, and } erecting a house in the township of Scittuate, soñ time this } summer, and dwelling in the said house, contrary to law, fined, }	00 : 10 : 00

1673-4.

March.

*March, 1673.*

<b>H</b> UMPHREY JOHNSON, for cutting downe a land marke, } and therby breakeing the law of this gou'ment, fined, . }	05 : 00 : 00
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------



*\*June the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1674.*

1674.

7 June.  
[\*58.]

**T**HE Treasurers account taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten, being appointed heervnto by the Court: —

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, . . . . .	325 : 12 : 00
Pr contra credit, . . . . .	303 : 07 : 06
The Treasurer debtor to ballenge the account, . . . . .	22 : 04 : 00

Item, more in fines not yett gathered.

Pr Daniell Cole, Jun <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Pr Wilham Makepeace, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Pr Thomas Jones, of Taunton, . . . . .	00 : 04 : 00
Pr Francis Curtice, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 06
Pr John Bayley, of Scittuatt, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 04
	07 : 17 : 07

Due to the worshipfull Treasurer, as wee apprehend, for his sallery, 30 <sup>li</sup> , hee haueing had more labour and trouble last yeare then ordinary, . . . . .	}	30 : 00 : 00

JOHN FREEMAN,  
EDMOND HAWES,  
WILIAM CLARKE,  
DANIELL SMITH.

*\*June, 1674.*

June.  
[\*59.]

**T**HE townes proportions to the rates leuied by order of the Court, held att Plymouth the fourth of June, 1674.

Plymouths proportion is, . . . . .	16 : 10 : 7½
Duxburrows proportion is, . . . . .	07 : 15 : 2½
Bridgwaters proportion is, . . . . .	07 : 15 : 2½
Scittuates proportion is, . . . . .	27 : 11 : 06½
Tauntons proportion is, . . . . .	15 : 08 : 11½
Sandw proportion, . . . . .	15 : 08 : 11½
Yarmouthes proportion is, . . . . .	12 : 09 : 03½

1674.

June.

Barnstables proportion is, . . . . .	16:10:07½
Marshfields proportion is, . . . . .	12:11:04½
Rehoboths proportion is, . . . . .	22:16:06½
Easthams proportion is, . . . . .	11:02:09½
Swanseys proportion is, . . . . .	07:16:06½
Dartmouths proportion is, . . . . .	09:19:02½
Middleberrys proportion is, . . . . .	04:19:01½
The total, . . . . .	<u>188:15:10½</u>

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, and wheat, and butter, or siluer; the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barlye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att four pence a pound, viz<sup>d</sup>, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne and rye; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the Indian att three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuer<sup>d</sup> to the Treasurer, or his order, either att Boston or Plymouth, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of Aprill next, ensuing the date heerof.

---

*The Fines of June Court, 1674.*

**I**TEM, Josias Holmes, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, 02:00:00  
**I**tem Wiltam Randall, Seni<sup>r</sup>, for breakeing the Kings peace, fined, 00:03:04

July.

---

*The Fines of July Court.*

**I**TEM, Wiltam Maycomber, for breach of the Sabbath, fined, 02:00:00  
**I**tem John Rickard, Juni<sup>r</sup>, son of John Rickard, for breaking  
the King's peace, fined, . . . . . } 00:03:04  
Samuell Dunham, Juni<sup>r</sup>, for breaking the King's peace,  
fined, . . . . . } 00:03:04

*The Fines of October Court, 1674.*

1674.

October.

<b>G</b> EOURGE DAUSON, for Sabbath breakeing, fined, . . .	02: 00:
John Chase, for comiting fornication, fined, . . .	05: 00:
Dorethy, the wife of Wiltam Tubbs, for breaking the	} 00: 3: 4
Kinges peace, . . . . .	
Joseph Colston, for disorder about drinking, . . . . .	00: 05:
	7: 08: 8
‡The wife of Gyles Leich, Sen <sup>r</sup> , for breakeing the Kings	} 00: 03: 04‡
peace, . . . . .	

*\*The Fines of March Court, 1674.*

1674-5.

March.

[\*60.]

<b>J</b> OHN MATHEWES, for filthy speech, . . . . .	05: 00:
The wife of Gyles Leich, for breaking the Kings peace,	00: 03: 04

The Treasurers accountt taken by the subscribers he<sup>r</sup>of, appointed the<sup>r</sup>vnto  
by the honored Court, &c.

The Treasurer was found debtor, . . . . .	283: 13: ½
Pr contra credit, . . . . .	233: 11: 11
The Treasurers sallery, . . . . .	030: 00: 00
Remaines due to ballence the accountt, . . . . .	020: 01: 01

Still due to the country by fines.

From Daniell Cole, Jun <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	000: 10: 00
From Wiltam Makepeace, . . . . .	005: 00: 00
From Francis Curtice, . . . . .	02: 00: 00
From John Bayley, of Scittuate, . . . . .	00: 03: 04
From Josiah Holmes, of Duxburrow, . . . . .	001: 00: 00
From Gorge Dauson, of Middleberrey, . . . . .	002: 00: 00
More, due by bond, for Indian Hoken, sold, . . . . .	08: 00: 00
	18: 13: 04

MARKE EAMES,  
DANIELL SMITH,  
BARNABAS LAYTHORP.

1675.

\*June the 10<sup>th</sup>, 1675.10 June.  
[\*62.]

**T**HE rate proportioned to the seuerall townes as they are to be payed in to the worshipfull Treasurer.

Plymouth, . . . . .	16 : 10 : 07
Duxburrow, . . . . .	07 : 15 : 02
Bridgewater, . . . . .	07 : 15 : 02
Scittuate, . . . . .	27 : 11 : 06
Taunton, . . . . .	15 : 08 : 11
Sandwich, . . . . .	15 : 08 : 11
Yarmouth, . . . . .	12 : 09 : 03
Barnstable, . . . . .	16 : 10 : 07
Marshfield, . . . . .	12 : 11 : 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	22 : 16 : 06
Eastham, . . . . .	11 : 02 : 09
Swansey, . . . . .	07 : 16 : 06
Dartmouth, . . . . .	09 : 19 : 00
Middleberry, . . . . .	04 : 19 : 00
Suma totalis, . . . . .	188 : 15 : 00
More to be payed to the officers wages, . . . . .	040 : 00 : 00

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, wheat, butter, or silver; the wheat at four shillings and six pence a bushell, the barley at three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter at five pence a pound, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne, rye, and peases; the rye at three shillings and six pence a bushell, the pease at three shillings a bushell, and the Indian at three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or his order, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of April next.

June.  
[\*64.]

\*The Fines of June Court, 1675.

	ll	s	d
<b>R</b> OBERT CROSMAN, . . . . .	02	00	00
James Burt, of Taunton, . . . . .	00	10	00
Nathaniell Hall, . . . . .	05	00	00
Ephraim Tinkham, . . . . .	02	00	00
Samuell Wood, . . . . .	05	00	00

\*June the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1676

1676.

9 June.

[\*66.]

**T**HE honored Treasurer gaue in his account to vs, the subscribers, which is as followeth, viz<sup>d</sup>:—

	l	s	d
The Treasurer was found debtor, . . . . .	1082	04	07
P <sup>r</sup> contra credit, . . . . .	1142	00	10
Remaines to ballance the account, . . . . .	059	16	03

More in debts owing by the collonie.

Item, to the honored Gour Winslow, as p <sup>r</sup> of his sallery, . . . . .	02	17	00
Item, to M <sup>r</sup> James Browne, his whole sallery, . . . . .	07	03	00

Debts due to the collonie.

By Tauntons rate in June, 1675, . . . . .	15	03	11
Item, by their second rate in December, . . . . .	13	00	00
Item, mo <sup>r</sup> , by a barrell of powder, Wiltam Harvey and John Richmond had, from Rehoboth, . . . . .	05	00	00
By rates in June, (75,) . . . . .	22	16	06
By December rate, . . . . .	15	00	00
By M <sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Thomas, by bill, . . . . .	15	00	00
By M <sup>r</sup> Hineckley, for a muskett his son had of the Gour, . . . . .	01	00	00
By Cap <sup>t</sup> Freeman, for a gun, . . . . .	01	00	00
By Leif <sup>t</sup> Ellice, three guns, & ten pound of powder, and 12 pound of bullets, . . . . .	03	15	00
By Scittuate, for 14 guns and a barrell of powder, . . . . .	19	00	00
By Plymouth, eight guns, . . . . .	08	00	00
By Duxburrow, five guns, . . . . .	05	00	00
By Marshfield, 21 guns, . . . . .	21	00	00
By Francis Barker, . . . . .	01	01	00

By old fines.

Daniell Cole, Jun <sup>r</sup> , . . . . .	00	10	00
By Wiltam Makepeace, . . . . .	05	00	00
By Francis Curtice, . . . . .	02	00	00
By John Bayley, . . . . .	00	03	04
By Josias Holmes, . . . . .	01	00	00
By Gor <sup>g</sup> e Dauson, . . . . .	02	00	00
The Treasurers sallery not yett payed, which is . . . . .	30 <sup>u</sup>	00	00

THOMAS HOWES,  
JOSEPH LAYTHORPE,  
DANIELL SMITH.

1676.

*\*The 8<sup>th</sup> of June, 1676.*8 June.  
[\*68.]

THE rate for the publicke charges of the collonie proportioned to the severall townes of this jurisdiction, as they are to be payed to the Treasurer.

	li	s
Plymouth, . . . . .	19	08 : 04
Duxburrow, . . . . .	08	16 : 06
Bridgewater, . . . . .	08	16 : 06
Scittuate, . . . . .	31	19 : 06
Taunton, . . . . .	18	04 : 11
Sandwich, . . . . .	18	04 : 11
Yarmouth, . . . . .	14	16 : 00
Barnstable, . . . . .	19	08 : 04
Marshfeild, . . . . .	14	16 : 00
Rehoboth, . . . . .	27	03 : 06
Eastham, . . . . .	12	13 : 00
	194	07 : 06

These proportions were to <sup>^</sup> payed, two ptes of three thereof in wheat, and barley, and butter, or silver; the wheat att 4<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> a bushell, the barley att three shillings and six pence a bushell; and the butter att five pence a pound; this first payment to be made att or before the first of October next after the date heerof; and the other third pte to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att three shillings a bushell; the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell. This latter payment to be payed att or before the first of Aprill next after the date heerof, all good and marchantable, to be deliue<sup>d</sup> to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, provided it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1677.

*\*July 13, 1677.*13 July.  
[\*70.]

OUR honored Treasurer gaue in his accompt, which is as followeth, viz<sup>d</sup> :—

	li	s	d
The Treasurer was found debtor, . . . . .	815	08 : 09	
Pr contra creditt with the Treasurer's sallery, . . . . .	792	06 : 01	
There is due to the collonie to balleñ, . . . . .	23	02 : 08	

The collonies debts.

1677.

By Taunton mony rate, (76,) . . . . .	016 : 00 : 0	} 13 July.
By their corne rate, . . . . .	018 : 04 : 11	
By Marshall Pratts sallery, pay to him by the Treasurer, } due from Taunton, . . . . .	03 : 13 : 2	
By Rehoboth mony rate, . . . . .	016 : 00 : 00	
By Marshall Nashes rate, payed by the Treasurer, . . . . .	05 : 10 : 3	

Due to the collonie in fines.

From Makepeace, . . . . .	05 : 0 : 0
By John Bayley, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 4
By Gorg̃ Dauson, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 0

DANIEL SMITH,  
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,  
JOHN MILLER.

July 7<sup>th</sup>.

7 July.

NICHOLAS WHITE, of Taunton, fined, . . . . .	030 : 00 : 0
If payed in siluer, then, . . . . .	15 : 00 : 0
The rate leuied this yeers for the publicke charges of the } country was, . . . . .	162 : 15 : 06
Besides the officers wages, which is, . . . . .	40 : 00 : 00

\*The Fines of October Court, 1677.

October.

A NN ANNIBLE, of Barnstable, widdow, fined, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	"    "    d
Joseph Burge, fined, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	[*72.]

1677-8.

*March, 1677.*

March.

<b>S</b> AMUELL JENNEY, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
Joseph Dunham, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Ruhamah, the wife of Joseph Nicarson, or to be whipt, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
The wife of Nathaniel Cauell, fined, or to be whipt, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
Edward Cottle, and his wife, each 40 <sup>s</sup> , or to be whipt, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
Samuell Nicarson, but hath libertie to appeer before the Court to make his defence, haueing not yett been heard, . . . . .	} 02 : 00 : 00
Teage Jones, . . . . .	

1678.

*\*June the 6<sup>th</sup>, 1678.*

6 June.

[\*74.]

**T**HE Treasurer's account taken by vs, subscribers, which is as followeth, viz<sup>s</sup>:—

The Treasurer is found debtor to the collonie, . . . . .	306 : 17 : 000
P <sup>r</sup> contra, . . . . .	302 : 15 : 00
To the Treasurers sallery, . . . . .	30 : 000 : 000
Rests still due to ballenge, . . . . .	25 : 17 : 08

An account of the money that was receiued for Showamett lands, together with a smale p̄sell of other lands, viz<sup>s</sup>:—

The Treasurer is debtor, . . . . .	810 : 10 : 000
P <sup>r</sup> contra credit, . . . . .	810 : 10 : 00

The towne of Taunton were found creditors

By the com̄ittee, . . . . .	739 : 10 : 000
The towne of Taunton are debtors as followeth, viz : ĩem, } their proportion of charges to the late warr, . . . . . }	} 409 : 17 : 08
Item, to the 3 countrey rates not payed, . . . . .	
Item, to seuerall p̄ticulare p̄sons, payed by the Treasurer, . . . . .	35 : 15 : 07
Item, to goods the souldiers tooke vp of the com̄issioners, . . . . .	38 : 09 : 05
Item, to Assonett Necke, . . . . .	150 : 00 : 00
Item, by Bridgwater, . . . . .	12 : 13 : 03



Item, to stray cattle, . . . . .	05 : 06 : 00	1678.
Item, to eighty two sheep and lambes, . . . . .	33 : 11 : 00	} 6 June.
	<u>739 : 10 : 00</u>	

DANIELL SMITH,  
BARNABAS LOTHORPE,  
JOSEPH HOWLAND.

*\*June the 7<sup>th</sup>, 1678.*

7 June.  
[\*76.]

THE rates of the seuerall townes are according to the seuerall proportions, viz<sup>d</sup>: —

Barnstable, . . . . .	29 : 03 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	22 : 16 : 08
Plymouth, . . . . .	23 : 06 : 08
Duxburrow, . . . . .	13 : 17 : 00
Bridgwater, . . . . .	13 : 17 : 00
Scittuate, . . . . .	37 : 02 : 00
Taunton, . . . . .	20 : 05 : 04
Sandwich, . . . . .	28 : 00 : 06
Yarmouth, . . . . .	22 : 16 : 08
Eastham, . . . . .	19 : 15 : 04
Swansey, . . . . .	06 : 14 : 00
Rehoboth, . . . . .	14 : 05 : 04
	<u>251 : 19 : 06</u>

The seuerall kinds or specues in which the said sume is to be payed to the Treasurer.

In wheat, barley, or mony.

Plymouth, . . . . .	15 : 13 : 04
Duxburrow, . . . . .	08 : 00 : 00
Bridgwater, . . . . .	08 : 07 : 00
Scittuate, . . . . .	24 : 02 : 00
Taunton, . . . . .	14 : 05 : 04
Sandwich, . . . . .	21 : 00 : 06
Yarmouth, . . . . .	17 : 06 : 08
Barnstable, . . . . .	22 : 13 : 00

1678. 7 June.	Marshfeild, . . . . .	14 : 16 : 08
	Eastham, . . . . .	14 : 05 : 04
	Swansey, . . . . .	04 : 04 : 00
	Rehoboth, . . . . .	08 : 05 : 04

June.  
[\*78.]

\*June, 1678.

**T**O be payed to the Treasurer in Indian corne att 2<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> a bushell, or rye att three shillings a bushell.

Plymouth, . . . . .	03 : 13 : 04
Duxburrey, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Bridwater, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Scittuař, . . . . .	07 : 00 : 00
Taunton, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Sandwich, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Barnstable, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
Eastham, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Swansey, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
Rehoboth, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 00

The officers wages to be payed in Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

Plymouth, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	03 : 07 : 00
Bridęwater, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
Scittuate, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
Taunton, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 03
Sandwich, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
Barnstable, . . . . .	04 : 00 :
Marshfeild, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
Eastham, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
Rehoboth, . . . . .	^ ^ ^
Yarmouth, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00

Memoř. Ten shillings which belonged to Marshall Nash was omitted and not payed the last yeer of Yarmouth pay — the officers sallery.

*\*The Fines of June and July Courts, 1678.* 1678.

	l	s	d		
‡ EDWARD WANTON, . . . . .	10	00	00	+	June and July. [*79.]
Nathaniel Fitsrandall, . . . . .	20	00	00		
Richard Silvester, of Milton, . . . . .	05	00	00		Paid.
If not heerafter married to her with whom hee comitted } fornication, . . . . . } more to be payd.				5	00

*‡March the eight, 1678.‡*

1678-9.

	l	s	d		
‡ THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined, . . . . .	05	00	00		8 March.
The condition of a bond giuen by Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, for and on the account of Isacke Hamnor, to pay, . . . . .				05	
Samuell Shiffericke, of Taunton, this siluer, for abusive carriages. This was deliuered to M <sup>r</sup> Alden, . . . . .				00	15
Due to the country from ^ ‡					

*‡March the eight, 1678.‡*

	l	s	d		
‡ THOMAS BURMAN, of Barnstable, fined, . . . . .	10	00	00		
The condition of a bond giuen by Wiltam Randall, of Scittuate, for and on the account of Isacke Hammore, to pay five pound, . . . . .				05	00
Samuell Shiffericke, for abusive carriages, . . . . .				00	15
This to be payed in siluer, deliuered to M <sup>r</sup> Aldin.‡					

*‡June the third, 1679.‡*

1679.

	l	s	d		
‡ ATT this Court Joseph Thorne, of Scittuate, for playing att cards twice, fined, . . . . .				01	00
Joseph Peirse, for playing att cards once, . . . . .				00	10
James Benitt, for playing att cards seuerall times, fined, . . . . .				01	00

3 June.

1679.	John Holbrooke, for playing att cards, once in the woods, } 01 : 00 : 00
	once himself, haueing comānd there, . . . . . }
3 June.	Item, his man Patrick, att the same time, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
	Item, himselfe, once in Gannetts chamber, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
	Item, himselfe, once in the barne, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
	Item, his man, once in the barne, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
	This was abated. _____
	John Holbrooks fine, . . . . . 03 : 00 : 00
	[Robert Latham,] for being drunke twice, fined, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
[Thomas Jenkins,] for breaking the Sabboth, fined, . . . . . 02 : 00 : 00	
	Thirty shillings of this fine remitted.‡

1678.

*\*1678. Fines due to the Country.*

[*80.]	I	TEM, from Edward Wanton, for marrying himselfe, . . . . .	n	s	a	10 : 00 : 00
		Item, from Thomas Burman, for marrying himselfe, . . . . .				05 : 00 : 00
		Item, from Samuell Blaake, comitting fornication, . . . . .				02 : 00 : 00

1678-9.

*March, 1678.*

March.

T	HE condition of a bond from Randall in the behalfe of } 05 : 00 : 00
	Isack Hammore, . . . . . }
	Samuell Shiffericke, in siluer, . . . . . 00 : 15 : 00

1679.

*June, 1679.*

June.

J	OSEPH THORNE, for playing att cards, 2 seuerall times, 001 : 00 : 00
	Joseph Peirse, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 0
	James Benitt, . . . . . 01 : 00 : 00
	John Holbrooke, . . . . . 01 : 00 : 0
	Item, his man Patrick, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 0
	Item, the said Holbrooke, once in Gannetts chamber, . . . . . 00 : 10 : 0

Item, himselfe, once in the barne, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	1679.
Item, his man, once in the barne, . . . . .	^ ^ ^	
	<u>03 : 00 : 00</u>	June.
Of John Holbrookes fines remitted 10 <sup>s</sup> .		
Robert Latham, for being drunke, 2 seuerall times, fined, .	00 : 10 : 00	
Thomas Jenkens, for breaking the Sabbath, fined, . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	

*At the Adjournment, July 1679.*

July.

**I**T was ordered that the profitts of the Cape fishing, ann<sup>o</sup> 1678, shalbe demanded off Cornett Studson and M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniel Thomas, in the behalfe of the country.

Jonathan Higgens, for comitting fornication, fined, . . . .	10 : 00 : 00
Isacke Woodworth, for playing at cards, 2 seuerall times, } fined, . . . . . }	01 : 00 : 00
Mathew Gannett, for playing att cards, &c, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00

*The third of July, 1679.*

3 July.

**W**ARRANTS were issued out from the Court for a rate of 141 : 00 : 00 besides the officers sallery.

Which 141 was ordered to be payed att two seuerall payments, the former att or before the first of October, 1679, to be payed in wheate and barley, or siluer ; the wheat att 4<sup>s</sup> a bushell, the barly att 3<sup>s</sup> a bushell. The latter payment to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att 2<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> a bushell, and the rye att three shillings a bushell ; to be payed att or before the first of Aprill, 1680, all good and marchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

\*1679. The officers wages to be payed in Indian, 3<sup>s</sup> a bushell, good, [\*82.]  
marchantable, transportation defrayed.

	l	s	d
Plymouth, . . . . .	04	00	00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	03	00	00

1679. 3 July.	Bridgewater, . . . . .	02 : 15 : 00
	Scittuate, . . . . .	06 : 00 : 00
	Taunton, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 00
	Sandwich, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
	Yarmouth, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 00
	Barnstable, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
	Marshfeild, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
	Rehoboth, . . . . .	03 : 05 : 00
Eastham, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	

---

1679-80.

*The Fines of March Court, 1679-80.*

March.

G	GEORGE SAMPSON, and Elizabeth, his wife, for comitting fornication before marriage, fined, . . . . .	} 05 : 00 : 00
	Willam Parker, of Scittuate, and Mary, his wife, for selling rum by retaile, fined, . . . . .	
	Isacke Negus, and Hannah, his wife, of Taunton, for comitting fornication before marriage, fined, . . . . .	} 04 : 00 : 00
	Mannoah Ellis, and Mary, his wife, of Sandwich, for for- nication before his marriage, fined, . . . . .	
	Willam Hunter, and Rebeckah, his wife, of Sandwich, for fornication before marriage, fined, . . . . .	} 05 : 00 : 00

---

1680.

*\*June the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1680.*

4 June.

[\*84.]

THE accompts taken of the Treasurer is as followeth:—

The collonie is found debtor, . . . . .	408 : 08 : 06
Contrary credit, . . . . .	502 : 11 : 00
The ballence due to the contry in the Treasurers hands, . . . . .	94 : 02 : 06
Item, due to the country in M <sup>r</sup> Hinkleys hand, . . . . .	01 : 12 : 00
Item, due from Rehoboth of their last yeers rate, . . . . .	01 : 03 : 00
Item, due from Middleberry, . . . . .	†02 : 00 : 00†
Item, due from Manamoy, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Item, from the Freemens lands, . . . . .	†01 : 00 : 00†

Item, from Accord Pond, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	1680.
Item, Benjamine Leanard, on a bond due, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
Item, Jeremiah Hatch and Barstow, by obligation, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	} 1 June.
Item, Leifft Nash and John Soule, for Sampson, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
It, Parker, of Scittuate, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
Item, Benitt, of Scittuate, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
Item, Woodward, of Taunton, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00	
Item, Josiah Smith, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00	
Item, Nonoquoquitt Necke, their last yeer rate, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	

EPHRAIM MORTON,  
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,  
JOHN THACHER,  
THOMAS LEANARD,  
JONATHAN BANGES.

*The Fines of June Court, 1680.*

June.

<b>T</b> IMOTHY WHITE, fined, . . . . .	010 : 00 : 00
Joseph White, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
James Briggs, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
John Cowin, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Thomas Wade, . . . . .	^ ^ ^

*\*July the 10<sup>th</sup>, 1680.*

10 July.

[\*86.]

<b>F</b> OR the Gour and Majestrates sallery, . . . . .	100 : 00 : 00
For the officers wages, . . . . .	40 : 00 : 00
For the Treasurers sallery, . . . . .	20 : 00 : 00
	160 : 00 : 00

The proportions of the townes.

Plymouth, . . . . .	16 : 10 : 00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	07 : 15 : 00

<p>1680.</p> <p>10 July.</p>	Bridgewater, . . . . .	07 : 15 : 00
	Sittuate, . . . . .	26 : 00 : 00
	Taunton, . . . . .	16 : 10 : 00
	Sandwich, . . . . .	16 : 10 : 00
	Yarmouth, . . . . .	12 : 10 : 00
	Barnstable, . . . . .	16 : 10 : 00
	Marshfield, . . . . .	12 : 10 : 00
	Rehoboth, . . . . .	14 : 00 : 00
	Eastham, . . . . .	11 : 00 : 00
	Swansey, . . . . .	07 : 00 : 00
	Dartmouth, . . . . .	07 : 00 : 00
	Middleberry, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
	Mannamoy, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00
		175 : 10 : 00
		02 : 10 : 00
	01 : 10 : 00	
	00 : 10 : 00	
	04 : 10 : 00	

These were to be payed in wheat and barley, viz: two ptes of three thereof, wheat att 4<sup>s</sup> a bushell, barley att 3 shillings a bushell; this x x x thirds thereof.

The 2<sup>con</sup> payment, which was the remaining x x x, in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att x x x, the rye att 3<sup>s</sup> a bushell; times of payment x x x x

[*87.]	*To the country charges, . . . . .	ii	15 : 08 : 4
	To the officer, . . . . .		03 : 05 : 0

[*88.]	*1680. The officers wages proportioned on the townes.		
	Plymouth, . . . . .	ii s a	04 : 00 : 00
	Duxburrow, . . . . .		03 : 00 : 00
	Bridgewater, . . . . .		02 : 15 : 00
	Scittuate, . . . . .		06 : 00 : 00
	Taunton, . . . . .		03 : 10 : 00
	Sandwich, . . . . .		04 : 00 : 00
	Yarmouth, . . . . .		03 : 10 : 00
	Barnstable, . . . . .		04 : 00 : 00
	Marshfield, . . . . .		03 : 00 : 00



Rehoboth, . . . . .	03 : 05 : 00	1680.
Eastham, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
	<u>40 : 00 : 00</u>	10 July.

This was to be payed in Indian corne att 3<sup>s</sup> p<sup>r</sup> bushell.

*\*The Fines of October Court, 1680.*

October.  
[\*89.]

<b>R</b> ICHARD BENITT, of Rehoboth, for being drunke, } <sup>ll</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>d</sup>	00 : 05 : 00
fined, . . . . .	
Teage Jones, for being drunke the second time, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
Samuell Packer, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, } <sup>ll</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>d</sup>	01 : 00 : 00
fined, . . . . .	
Isacke Harris, for disturbing the church att Bridgwater, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
Robert Ransome, for selling rum by retaile, without order, } <sup>ll</sup> <sup>s</sup> <sup>d</sup>	05 : 00 : 00
fined, . . . . .	

*The Fines of March Court, 1680.*

1680-1.

<b>I</b> TEM, Phillip Dexter, fined, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00	March.
Item, Cornett Studson, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00	

*The Fines of July Session Court, 1681.*

1681.

**W**ILLIAM GRIFFITH and Richard Michell for their negligence in not attending the publicke worship of God on the Lords day, were fined each ten shillings, to the vse of the collonie.

Robert Ransom, for revilling the minnistry, fined ten shillings.

Hannah Linnitt, for her light behavior with Job Randall, fined five and twenty shillings, or be whipt.

Zacheriah Allin, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined five and twenty

1681.

July.

pounds; but in case hee pay the one halfe therof, in siluer mony, then but the one halfe, which is twelue pounds ten shillings in siluer mony.

James Mayo, for vsinell lying on a bed with *with* Martha Harding, hee was fined twenty shillings.

Ralph Allin, of Sandwich, for revilling the gospell minnesters, fined ten shillings.

Nathaniel Warren, for prophaning the Sabbath, fined thirty shillings.

John Randall, for revilling M<sup>r</sup> Mihell, preacher of Gods word att Scittuate, fined ten shillings.

x Dunham, for selling strong liquors to the Indians, fined, u  
5: 0

8 July.

[\*90.]

\*The 8<sup>th</sup> of July, 1681.

THE proportion of the rates of the generall townes: —

Plymouth, . . . . .	22: 00: 0
Duxburrow, . . . . .	010: 06: 0
Bridgewater, . . . . .	10: 06: 0
Scittuate, . . . . .	34: 13: 04
Taunton, . . . . .	22: 00: 0
Sandwich, . . . . .	22: 00: 0
Yarmouth, . . . . .	16: 13: 04
Barnstable, . . . . .	22: 00: 0
Marshfeild, . . . . .	16: 13: 4
Rehoboth, . . . . .	18: 13: 04
Eastham, . . . . .	14: 13: 04
Swansey, . . . . .	10: 00: 00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	09: 06: 08
Middleberry, . . . . .	03: 00: 00
Mannamoie, . . . . .	02: 10: 0
Freemens Lands, . . . . .	02: 10: 00
Saconett, . . . . .	01: 10: 00
Accord Pond shares, . . . . .	02: 00: 00
Nunnaquaquett Necke, . . . . .	00: 15: 00
Punckateesett propriators and inhabitants, . . . . .	03: 10: 00
Sume total, . . . . .	245: 00: 04

The Gov <sup>r</sup> and Majestrates sallery, . . . . .	100 : 00 : 00	1681.
For the officers wages, . . . . .	40 : 00 : 00	
To the Treasurers sallery, . . . . .	20 : 00 : 00	8 July.
To the majestrates table, in siluer mony, . . . . .	52 : 00 : 00	
To the comissioners, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00	
	<u>222 : 00 : 00</u>	

The p<sup>t</sup>iculars of the officers sallery, 1681.

Plymouth, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 0
Duxburrow, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 0
Bridgwater, . . . . .	02 : 15 : 0
Scittuate, . . . . .	06 : 00 : 0
Taunton, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 0
Sandwich, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 0
Yarmouth, . . . . .	03 : 10 : 0
Barnstable, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 0
Marshfeild, . . . . .	x x x
Rehoboth, . . . . .	x x x
Eastham, . . . . .	x x x

*\*July the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1682.*

1682.

13 July.  
[\*92.]

**T**HE proportion of the rates of the seuerall townes are as followeth,  
viz: —

Plymouth, . . . . .	22 : 00 : 0
Duxburrow, . . . . .	10 : 06 : 0
Bridgwater, . . . . .	10 : 06 : 0
Scittuate, . . . . .	34 : 14 : 04
Taunton, . . . . .	22 : 00 : 00
Sandwich, . . . . .	22 : 00 : 00
Yarmouth, . . . . .	16 : 13 : 04
Barnstable, . . . . .	22 : 00 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	16 : 13 : 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	18 : 13 : 04
Eastham, . . . . .	14 : 13 : 04
Swansey, . . . . .	10 : 00 : 00

1682.

13 July.

Dartmouth, . . . . .	09:06:08
Middfbefy, . . . . .	03:00:00
Mannamoyett, . . . . .	02:10:00
Freemens Lands, . . . . .	02:10:00
Little Compton, . . . . .	02:10:00
Accord Ponds shares, . . . . .	01:05:00
Nannaquaquat Necke, . . . . .	00:15:00
Punckateesett inhabitants or proprietors, . . . . .	03:00:00
The inhabitants att Foards Farme, . . . . .	00:15:00
	<hr/>
	244:11:04

1682. The officers sallery taken out of that aboue.

Plymouth, . . . . .	04:00:00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	03:00:00
Bridgwater, . . . . .	02:15:00
Scituate, . . . . .	06:00:00
Taunton, . . . . .	03:10:00
Sandwich, . . . . .	04:00:00
Yarmouth, . . . . .	03:10:00
Barnstable, . . . . .	04:00:00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	03:00:00
Rehoboth, . . . . .	03:05:00
Eastham, . . . . .	03:00:00
	<hr/>
	40:00:00

[\*93.]

*\*July the 13, 1682.*

**T**HE account taken of the Treasurer is as followeth, viz:—

	li	s	d
The Treasurer is found debter, . . . . .	139	02	00
P <sup>r</sup> contra credit, . . . . .	113	14	10
Rests still due to the country, . . . . .	25	07	02

1681.

1681. In debts still due to the collonie, as followeth:—

From Accord Pond for the yeer 1681, . . . . .	01:10:00
From Benitt, of Scituate, . . . . .	01:00:00
From Woodward, of Taunton, . . . . .	00:10:00

From Nannaquat Necke, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	1682.
From Manamoy, due, . . . . .	01 : 04 : 00	
From Yarmouth, for oyle, . . . . .	01 : 08 : 00	} 13 July.
From William Gray, of Yarmouth, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
From Simmons, due by bill, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
From Eliezer Crocker, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00	
From Callender, of Swansey, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
From young White, of Bristol, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
From Zacheriah Allin, of Sandwich, . . . . .	20 : 00 : 00	
From the Freemans Land, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00	
From Saconett, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
From Accord Pond, . . . . .	02 : 00 : 00	
From Nunnaquagett Necke, . . . . .	00 : 15 : 00	
From Pocassett, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00	
	Suma tota, . . . . .	
	43 : 17 : 00	

From William Nelson, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
From Abraham Hedge, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
From Steuen Atwood, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00

M<sup>o</sup>, the two Courts' in this month of July, 1682, allredye accounted for with the Treasurer.

DANIELL SMITH,  
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,  
EPHRAIM MORTON,  
WILLAM PAYBODY,  
JOHN CUSHEN.

\*The sume of thirty shillings received of Captaine Freeman for a fine of Robert Nicarson, of Mannamoiett. [<sup>\*</sup>94.]

*\*June the 8, 1683.*

1683.

**T**HE propositions of the rates of the seuerall townes for the yeer 1683.

Plymouth, . . . . .	18 : 14 : 00
Duxburray, . . . . .	08 : 15 : 00
Bridwater, . . . . .	08 : 15 : 00

8 June.  
[<sup>\*</sup>95.]

1683.

8 June.

Scittuate, . . . . .	30 : 02 : 00
Sandwich, . . . . .	18 : 14 : 00
Taunton, . . . . .	18 : 14 : 00
Yarmouth, . . . . .	14 : 03 : 04
Barnstabl, . . . . .	18 : 14 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	14 : 03 : 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	14 : 03 : 04
Eastham, . . . . .	12 : 03 : 04
Swansey, . . . . .	08 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	08 : 00 : 8
Middleberry, . . . . .	02 : 11 : 00
Mannamoy, . . . . .	02 : 04 : 00
Freemcns Land, . . . . .	02 : 04 : 00
Little Compton, . . . . .	02 : 04 : 00
Acord Pond shares, . . . . .	01 : 02 : 00
Nunnaquaquatt Necke, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 00
Punckateest inhabytants or propriators, . . . . .	01 : 18 : 00
The inhabitants of Foard Farm, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 00
	<hr/>
	209 : 01 : 00

[\*96.]

\*1683. The Treasurers account is as followeth, viz :—

The Treasurer was found debter to the collonie, . . . . .	275 : 12 : 02
Pr contra credit, . . . . .	258 : 03 : 10
Still due to the collonie, . . . . .	017 : 08 : 04

In debts due to the collonie.

From Elisha Hedge, of Yarmouth, . . . . .	08 : 00 : 00
From Accord Pond shares, for acres, the totall is, . . . . .	05 : 10 : 00
From Bennitt, of Scittuat, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00
From Woodworth, of Taunton, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
From Nanquaquatt, due by rates, for foure yeer last past, } besides what was due in the late ware, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
From Simons, due by bill, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
From Pocassett and Punckateest, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>
Suṃa totall, . . . . .	26 : 10 : 0

A record of the seuerall utinsels payed for by the Treasurer, which are as followeth.

1683.

8 June.

A table, a cubbert, and a bedsteed, and a small table, all of them cost, . . . . .	} 04 : 08 : 0
More, 8 chairs, and two stooles, 10 cushens, and a carpet,	
Item, 1 fier shouell, a great paire of tonges, and two paire of tramells, . . . . .	} 01 : 03 : 00

DANIELL SMITH,  
 JOHN THACHER,  
 EPHRAIM MORTON,  
 NATHANIEL THOMAS,  
 JONATHAN SPARROW.

*\*June the sixt, 1684.*

1684.

6 June.

[\*99.]

**T**HE Treasurers account was then taken and is as followeth, viz: —

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, . . . . .	206 : 06 : 10
Pr contra credit, . . . . .	230 : 12 : 04
Rests to ballence, and is due to the Treasurer, . . . . .	25 : 05 : 06
Which said 25 : 05 : 06 was the same sixt of June payed to the said Treasurer, by the collonie.	

Debts still due to the collonie are as followeth: —

Imprimis, from Accord Pond shares not yet payed, . . . . .	06 : 12 : 00
From Nunnaquaquatt Neck, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 00
From Pocassett and Punkateest, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00
From Foard Farm, . . . . .	00 : 07 : 00
From Nunnaquaquatt, for former rates not yett payed, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
From Woodworth, of Taunton, . . . . .	00 : 10 : 00
From Simmons, . . . . .	04 : 00 : 00
From Pocassett, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00
From Isacke Allin, of Rehoboth, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
From Saunders, of Sandwich, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
From Sutton, of Scittuate, . . . . .	07 : 00 : 00

DANIELL SMITH,  
 BARNABAS LAYTHORP,  
 EPHRAIM MORTON, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 JOHN MILLER.

1684.

\*June the sixt, 1684.

6 June.  
[\*100.]

**T**HE proportions of the rates of the seuerall townes are as followeth:—

	l <sup>l</sup> s <sup>s</sup> d <sup>d</sup>
Imp <sup>r</sup> , Plymouth, . . . . .	18 : 14 : 00
Duxburrow, . . . . .	08 : 15 : 00
Bridgewater, . . . . .	08 : 15 : 00
Scittuat, . . . . .	30 : 02 : 04
Sandwich, . . . . .	18 : 14 : 00
Taunton, . . . . .	18 : 04 : 00
Yarmouth, . . . . .	14 : 03 : 04
Barnstable, . . . . .	18 : 14 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	14 : 03 : 04
Rehoboth, . . . . .	15 : 17 : 04
Eastham, . . . . .	12 : 09 : 04
Swansey, . . . . .	08 : 10 : 00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	08 : 00 : 8
Middleberry, . . . . .	02 : 11 : 00
Maunamoy, . . . . .	02 : 04 : 00
The Freemens Land, . . . . .	02 : 04 : 00
Little Compton, . . . . .	02 : 14 : 00
Accord Pond sharrers, . . . . .	01 : 02 : 00
Nunnaquaquat Necke, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 00
Punckateest proprietors, . . . . .	01 : 18 : 00
The inhabytants of Foards Farm, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 00
	209 : 01 : 04

1685.

\*Jun: 12<sup>th</sup>, 1685.12 June.  
[\*103.]

**T**HE Treasurer is D<sup>r</sup> to the colony:—

	l <sup>l</sup> s <sup>s</sup> d <sup>d</sup>
To the rates from the seuerall townes, . . . . .	169 : 01 : 04
To Accord Pond, . . . . .	004 : 00 : 00
To Fords Farme, . . . . .	000 : 07 : 00
To Zachariah Allen, of Rehoboth, . . . . .	02 : 10 : 00
To Henry Sanders, $\overset{l}{2} : \overset{s}{10} : \overset{d}{0}$ : y <sup>e</sup> Gouer <sup>r</sup> had $\overset{l}{2} : \overset{s}{2} : \overset{d}{0}$ , . . . . .	00 : 08 : 00
To Sutton, of Scituate, . . . . .	07 : 00 : 00
To Cap <sup>t</sup> Thatcher, for a fine, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00



To the Gouer <sup>r</sup> for a fine, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	1685.
To Caleb Hopkins, of Eastham, for a fine, . . . . .	01 : 00 : 00	
To Ambross Fish, of Sandwich, for a fine, . . . . .	00 : 08 : 00	} 12 June.
To a fine receued at Tānton, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00	
Of John Briggs, of Scituatē, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00	
To Caleb Cooke, for a fine, . . . . .	01 : 10 : 00	
At Duxbury, for a fine, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00	
To William Pallmer, for a fine, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
To Scituatē, for a fine, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
To John Washbourn, for a fine, . . . . .	04 : 15 : 00	
William Gray, of Yarmouth, for a fine, . . . . .	00 : 03 : 00	
To M <sup>r</sup> Barnabas Lothrop, for a fine, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00	
To the Priuatteers, for a fine, . . . . .	05 : 19 : 00	
To receued from Barnstable, p <sup>r</sup> acc <sup>t</sup> of a whale, . . . . .	00 : 12 : 00	
By a mistake in the account, the last June, 1684, . . . . .	05 : 00 : 00	
To short of Mount Hope mony, . . . . .	19 : 00 : 00	
To mony from the Cape, . . . . .	06 : 10 : 00	
Total, . . . . .	240 : 04 : 04	

\*June, 1685. P<sup>r</sup> contra, Cr<sup>d</sup>.

[\*104.]

	h	s	d
To the Gouer <sup>r</sup> & Magistrats, . . . . .	100	00	00
To M <sup>r</sup> William Clarke, for their table, . . . . .	45	00	00
To the Treasurer, . . . . .	20	00	00
To the vnder marshall, . . . . .	06	13	04
To witnesses & entertainm <sup>t</sup> about the Indian squaw, . . . . .	01	10	00
To the Gouer <sup>rs</sup> goeing to Swansey, . . . . .	01	10	00
To drinke for the soldiers at the proclamation of Kinge } James the Second, at, . . . . .	01	05	00
To the jayler for imprisoning the Indian squaw, . . . . .	00	15	00
To a wolfe, . . . . .	00	05	00
To keeping the Gouer <sup>rs</sup> horse at March Court, . . . . .	00	04	00
To charges to a man & horses to send upon one of the } com̄isioners to Coñetticut, . . . . .	06	00	00
To the vnder marshall for whipping & imprisoning, . . . . .	00	07	00
To the smith for irons for the prisoner, . . . . .	00	05	00
To the Indian marshall, . . . . .	00	05	00
To Breett, . . . . .	00	02	00
To M <sup>r</sup> Michell for election sermon, . . . . .	01	00	00

1685.

12 June.

To charges for the Indian squaw, . . . . .	01 : 05 : 00
To Cap <sup>t</sup> Jacobbs, . . . . .	03 : 00 : 00
To the Freemens Lands, not receued, . . . . .	02 : 04 : 00
To A <sup>l</sup> ord Pond, not receued, . . . . .	01 : 02 : 00
To Nonaquackett Neck, not receued, . . . . .	00 : 13 : 00
To Punkatest, not paid, . . . . .	01 : 18 : 00
To charges about the priuateers, . . . . .	00 : 05 : 00
	<hr/>
	194 : 03 : 04

BARNABAS LOTHROPP,  
JONATHAN SPARROW,  
ISAAC LITTLE.

June.

[\*106.]

\*Jun<sup>e</sup> 1685.

**M**ONEY to be raised to defray the charge of this colony for this year, so far as at present appears, & for what was expended extraordinary in the yeare past.

	li	s	d
For the Gouer <sup>t</sup> & Magistrats salery, . . . . .	100	00	00
For the Treasurers salery, . . . . .	020	00	00
For officers sallery, . . . . .	35	00	00
For the magistrats table, . . . . .	45	00	00
For Nathaniell Hall, in siluer <sup>li</sup> 30; in prouission <sup>li</sup> 6, . . . . .	36	00	00
For William Clarke, for seuerall disbursm <sup>ts</sup> as p <sup>r</sup> note of } particulars appears, siluer, . . . . .	48	00	00
For the Gouer <sup>ts</sup> man & horse, to comission, . . . . .	04	00	00
For the secretary for writing ouer the new lawes, for paper } & wax for the comissions, & for writting 10 or 12 dayes for the } Courte, . . . . .	03	10	00
Towards printing the lawes, . . . . .	30	00	00
For the comitte that spent a months time about reuiucing } the lawes, . . . . .	20	00	00
For a barell of powder spent when King James the 2 <sup>d</sup> } was proclaimed, . . . . .	05	00	00
	<hr/>		
Totall, . . . . .	346	10	00

*\*June 6<sup>th</sup>, 1685.*

1685.

**T**HE proportions of the rats of the seuerall towns are as followeth:—

6 June.  
[\*108.]

Plimouth, . . . . .	31 : 00 : 00
Duxbury, . . . . .	14 : 10 : 00
Bridgwater, . . . . .	14 : 19 : 00
Scittuate, . . . . .	49 : 18 : 06
Sandwich, . . . . .	31 : 01 : 00
Taūton, . . . . .	30 : 03 : 00
Yarmouth, . . . . .	23 : 09 : 06
Barnstable, . . . . .	31 : 00 : 00
Marshfeild, . . . . .	23 : 19 : 06
Rehoboth, . . . . .	26 : 04 : 06
Eastham, . . . . .	21 : 12 : 06
Swansey, . . . . .	14 : 01 : 00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	13 : 03 : 06
Midlebery, . . . . .	04 : 03 : 06
Manomoy, . . . . .	03 : 12 : 08
Free town, . . . . .	03 : 12 : 08
Litle Compton, . . . . .	03 : 12 : 08
Accord Pond, . . . . .	01 : 16 : 06
Nanaquakett, . . . . .	01 : 01 : 08
Punkatest proprietors, . . . . .	02 : 06 : 08
Fords Farme, . . . . .	01 : 01 : 08
Total, . . . . .	<u>346 : 10 : 00</u>

*\*June y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>, 1686.*

1686.

**T**HE General Court made choyce of Barnabas Lothrop, Esq<sup>r</sup>, Cap<sup>t</sup> Joseph Lothrop, Cap<sup>t</sup> Jonathan [Sparrow], and Leiv<sup>tt</sup> Isaac Little, to take the Treasurers [accompt].

5 June.  
[\*109.]

*\*June y<sup>e</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>, 1686. P<sup>r</sup> contra.*

[\*110.]

To the Govern <sup>r</sup> & Magistrates, . . . . .	100 : 00 : 00
To M <sup>r</sup> Clarke for their table, . . . . .	045 : 00 : 00

1686.

5 June.

To the Treasurers salliry, . . . . .	020 : 00 : 00
To the under marshall, . . . . .	006 : 13 : 04
To Nathaniel Hall, . . . . .	036 : 00 : 00
For the comitte, . . . . .	020 : 00 : 00
To the Govern <sup>r</sup> , man & horse, . . . . .	004 : 00 : 00
For a barrel of powder expended at the proclamation of King James, . . . . .	005 : 00 : 00
For printing y <sup>e</sup> law books, 36 <sup>th</sup> , . . . . .	036 : 07 : 00
For bringing home the law books, . . . . .	000 : 07 : 00
To William Voabes, p <sup>r</sup> order of the Court, . . . . .	001 : 05 : 00
To Sam <sup>l</sup> Spraguc, . . . . .	000 : 05 : 00
To the under marshall for whipping, . . . . .	000 : 10 : 00
For repairing irons for the prisoners, . . . . .	000 : 03 : 06
To M <sup>r</sup> Russell, . . . . .	001 : 00 : 00
For the officers salliry, . . . . .	035 : 00 : 00
To M <sup>r</sup> William Clarke, . . . . .	048 : 00 : 00
To the secretary for writing paper & wax, . . . . .	003 : 10 : 00
For the rates of Accord Pond, remitted, . . . . .	001 : 16 : 06
For the rates of Anaquakett Neck, not paid, . . . . .	001 : 01 : 08
For the rates of Puncateast, not paid, . . . . .	002 : 06 : 08
For y <sup>e</sup> rates of Foords Farme, not paid, . . . . .	001 : 01 : 08
For Simeon Stoddard, warr accompt, due to M <sup>r</sup> Smith, . . . . .	006 : 06 : 03
Suffi, . . . . .	375 : 13 : 07
The ballance due from the Treasurer, . . . . .	037 : 03 : 05
	<u>412 : 17 : 00</u>

This accompt taken by us.

BARNABAS LOTHROP,  
 JOSEPH LOTHROP,  
 JONATHAN SPARROW,  
 ISAAC LITTLE.

*\*June y<sup>r</sup> 5<sup>th</sup>, 1686.*

1686.

THE proportions of the rates of the severall townes are as followeth:—

5 June.  
[\*112.]

	s	s	d
Imp <sup>r</sup> mis, Plymouth, . . . . .	19	17	06
Duxborough, . . . . .	09	08	03
Bridgewater, . . . . .	09	17	09
Scituate, . . . . .	31	19	08
Sandwich, . . . . .	19	17	06
Taunton, . . . . .	19	06	06
Yarmouth, . . . . .	15	00	10
Barnstable, . . . . .	19	17	06
Marshfield, . . . . .	15	09	10
Rehoboth, . . . . .	16	06	01
Eastham, . . . . .	13	04	04
Swansey, . . . . .	09	00	00
Dartmouth, . . . . .	08	10	00
Middleborough, . . . . .	02	13	09
Monnamoyet, . . . . .	02	06	09
Little Compton, . . . . .	02	06	09
Freetowne, . . . . .	02	06	09
Nanaquaket Neck, . . . . .	00	14	00
Punkateast, . . . . .	02	00	06
Foods Farme, . . . . .	00	13	09
	<hr/>		
	215	18	00

Inspexi, anno 1716.



**LISTS OF FREEMEN**

**AND OTHERS.**





# PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

## LISTS OF THE NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS TAKEN AT VARIOUS TIMES.

[The following lists contain the names of those who were admitted to the freedom of the colony of New Plymouth, together with those who took the oath of fidelity, and those who were able to bear arms, in the year 1643. Nothing is given to denote what the list on page \*44 is intended to represent; but there is internal evidence that it is a list of freemen taken about the year 1658. This portion of the records is contained in the same manuscript volume in which the Conveyances of Lands by the Indians are recorded, and the Treasurer's accounts preserved. Originally they were written in a separate volume of very small dimensions, and by various persons. As persons died or removed from the colony, their names were cancelled in the lists.]

### *The Names of the Freemen of eich Towne. Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH  
[\*1.]

**M**<sup>R</sup> WILLIAM BRADFORD, Goũn<sup>r</sup>,

‡M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Prence, ‡	} ‡Assistants, 1633. ‡
‡M <sup>r</sup> John Browne, ‡	
‡M <sup>r</sup> John Alden, ‡	
‡Cap <sup>t</sup> Miles Standish, ‡	
‡M <sup>r</sup> Wil <sup>m</sup> Collyer, ‡	
‡M <sup>r</sup> Tymothy Hatherley, ‡	
‡M <sup>r</sup> John Jenney, ‡   dead,	

‡M <sup>r</sup> Edward Winslow, ‡	‡M <sup>r</sup> John Done, ‡
‡M <sup>r</sup> Wil <sup>m</sup> Brewster, ‡   dead,	‡Rob <sup>t</sup> e Heeks, ‡   dead,
‡M <sup>r</sup> John Atwood, ‡   dead,	Manasseth Kempton,
‡M <sup>r</sup> Steephen Hopkins, ‡   dead,	‡M <sup>r</sup> John Combe, ‡ <small>Disfranchised for being drunke.</small>
‡M <sup>r</sup> Raph Smyth, ‡	John Winslow,
‡M <sup>r</sup> Isaack Alerton, ‡	‡Kenelme Winslow, ‡
‡M <sup>r</sup> Wil <sup>m</sup> Thomas, ‡	‡Josias Winslow, ‡
M <sup>r</sup> John Reynor,	Francis Cooke,
M <sup>r</sup> John Howland,	‡Nathaniell Sowther, ‡

PLYMOUTH.	John Shaw,	James Cole,
	James Hurst,	Wilm Hodgkine,
	John Dunhame,	‡Richard Higgens,‡
	Wilm Pontus,	‡Richard Clough,‡
	Josuah Pratt,	‡Thomas Atkinson,‡
	‡Phineas Pratt,‡   goñ,	‡John Jenkine,‡
	‡Georġ Soule,‡	‡Josias Cooke,‡
	Edward Dotey,	Robte Lee,
	Thomas Clarke,	Nathaniell Morton,
	Thomas Cushman,	‡Georġ Bower,‡
	Wilm Paddy,	‡Thomas Hill,‡
[*2.]	*Richard Sparrow,	‡Mr Thom: Burne,‡
	‡Edward Banges,‡	‡Mr Charles Chauncey,‡
	‡Nicholas Snow,‡	Gabriell Fallowell,
	John Cooke, Juñ,	Gyles Rickett,
	Thomas Willett,	‡Samuell Hicks,‡
	George Watson,	‡John Smaley,‡
	John Faunce,	Edmond Tilson,
	John Barnes,	John Dunham, Junr,
	John Holmes,	‡Mr Wilm Hanbury,‡
	‡Anthony Savory,‡   dead,	Thomas Southwood,
	Robte Bartlett,	‡Robert Waterman,‡
	Richard Church,	Mr John Combe,
	‡Abrahame Pearse,‡	John Finney,
	‡Raph Wallen,‡   dead,	Richard Wright,
	Samuell Eedy,	Andrew Ring.

DUXBURY.

[\*3.]

*\*Freemen of Duxborrow.*

Mr Wilm Collyer,	Edmond Chaundlor,
Mr John Alden,	Christopher Waddesworth,
Capñ Miles Standish,	Henry Howland,
Mr Raph Partrich,	Loue Brewster,
Jonathan Brewster,	Experience Michelle,
‡Steephen Tracye,‡	Roger Chaundlor,
Wilm Bassett,	‡Joseph Rogers,‡
‡Leiftenn <sup>t</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Holmes,‡	Samuell Nash,

Phillip Delanoy,	‡Mr Wiltm Kempe,‡	DUXBURY.
Abraham Pearse,	‡Job Cole,‡	
Moyses Symonson,	‡Mr Thomas Besbeeck,‡	
Henry Sampson,	Georg̃ Sowle,	
Constant Southwood,	‡John Tisdall,‡	
John Paybody,	Georg̃ Partrich,	
Wiltm Tubbs,	Wiltm Brett,	
Francis Sprague,	John Washbourne,	
M <sup>r</sup> Comfort Starr,	Tho: Heyward.	

---

*\*Freemen of Scituate.*

SCITUATE.

[\*4.]

M <sup>r</sup> Tymothy Hatherley,	‡Barnard Lumbert,‡
M <sup>r</sup> John Lathrope,	‡Henry Bourne,‡
‡Wiltm Gilson,‡   dead,	‡M <sup>r</sup> Tho <sup>m</sup> Besbeeck,‡
M <sup>r</sup> Charles Chauncey,	Samuell Hinckley,
‡Anthony Annable,‡	John Lewes,
Humfrey Turner,	Richard Sillis,
Wiltm Hatch,	‡Edward Fitzrandle,‡
Georg̃ Kennerick,	John Williams,
‡James Cudworth,‡	‡John Twisden,‡   dep <sup>ted</sup> y <sup>r</sup> gourment.‡
Samuell Fuller,	Thomas Chambers,
‡Isaack Robinson,‡	John Hewes,
‡Henry Rowley,‡	Walter Woodward,
‡John Cooper,‡	Edmond Eddenden,
‡Henry Cobb,‡	Thomas Clapp,
Samuell House,	Edward Jenkin,
‡Edward Foster,‡   dead,	John Allen,
‡Georg̃ Lewes,‡	

---

*\*Freemen of Sandweech.*

SANDWICH.

[\*5.]

M <sup>r</sup> Edmond Freeman,	M <sup>r</sup> John Vincent,
M <sup>r</sup> Wiltm Leuerich,	Richard Burne,

SANDWICH.	‡Thomas Armitage,‡ M <sup>r</sup> Wilm Wood, Gorç Allen, Thoñ Tupper,	Thoñ Burges, Wilm Newland, M <sup>r</sup> Henry Feake, James Skiffe.
-----------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------

---

## COHANNET

*\*Freemen of Cohannet, ||now called Taunton.||*

[\*6.]

Captaine Wilm Poole, M <sup>r</sup> John Gilbert, Sen., M <sup>r</sup> Henry Andrewes, ‡John Stronge,‡ John Deane, Walter Deane, 7 Edward Case, Wilm Parker,	‡John Parker,‡ ‡M <sup>r</sup> John Bushop,‡ Wilm Holloway, ‡Wilm Hailstone,‡ Richard Williams, George Hall, Oliuer Purchase.
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

---

## YARMOUTH.

*\*Freemen of Yarmouth.*

[\*7.]

Thomas Payne, ‡Phillip Tabor,‡ M <sup>r</sup> Anthony Thacher, M <sup>r</sup> John Crowe, W <sup>m</sup> Palmer, ‡Wilm Nicholson,‡ M <sup>r</sup> Marmaduke Mathews, Thoñ Falland,	Richard Hore, Emanuell White, James Mathewes, Richard Prichard, Edmond Hawes, Daniell Cole, Job Cole, Thomas Howes.
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

---

## BARNSTABLE.

*\*Freemen of Barnstable.*

[\*8.]

‡M <sup>r</sup> Joseph Hull,‡ M <sup>r</sup> Lathrope, M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Dimmack,	Wilm Caseley, M <sup>r</sup> Robte Linnett, M <sup>r</sup> John Mayo,
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------

Anthony Annable,  
 ‡James Cudworth,‡  
 Isaack Robinson,  
 Henry Rowley,  
 John Cooper,  
 Henry Cobb,  
 Barnard Lumbert,  
 Henry Bourne,

Samuell Hinckley,  
 Edward Fitzrandle,  
 Georġ Lewes,  
 Samuell Jackson,  
 James Hamlene,  
 Thomas Hinckley,  
 Nathaniell Bacon,  
 Dolor Davis.

BAUNSTABLE.

---

*\*Marshfeild.*

MARSHFIELD.

[\*9.]

M<sup>r</sup> Edward Winslow,  
 M<sup>r</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Thomas,  
 Josias Winslow,  
 Kanelme Winslow,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Burne,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Edw: Buckley,

Rob<sup>o</sup> Waterman,  
 John Dingley,  
 Tho<sup>m</sup> Shillingsworth,  
 John Russell,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Nathaniell Thomas.

---

*\*Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[\*10.]

Steven Paine,  
 Wiltm Carpenter,

Walter Palmer,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Sam: Newman.

---

*\*Nawsett.*

NAWSETT.

[\*11.]

M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Prence,  
 M<sup>r</sup> John Done,  
 Edward Bangs,  
 Nicolas Snow,  
 John Jenkine,

Josias Cooke,  
 Sam: Hickes,  
 John Smaleley,  
 Joseph Rogers,  
 Rich: Higgenson.

MARSHFIELD. \**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the*  
 [\*13.] *Tourne of Marshfeild in the Yeare 1657.*

Thomas Doghed,	John Booth,
John Adames,	John Thomas,
Samuell Baker,	Abraham Jackson,
Robert Latham,	John Thomas,
Joseph Rose,	John Rogers, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
Edward Bumpas, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	John Walker,
John Branch,	Gorge Vaughan,
James Doughtey,	Wiltam Foard, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
Robert Parker,	Grigory Flecnam,
John Howland, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Wiltam Maycomber,
M <sup>r</sup> Edmond Hincksman,	Richard French,
Richard Silvester,	Ralph Chapman,
Thomas Tilden,	John Bumpas.
Francis Crocker,	

---

REHOBOTH. \**The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the*  
 [\*14.] *Towne of Rehoboth in the Yeare 1657.*

Robert Abell,	1658.
Abraham Martin,	Obadiah Bowin,
John Mathewes,	John Butterworth,
John Miller, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Jonathan Bosworth,
Tho: Cooper, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Tho: Wilmott,
Phillip Walker,	Rob: Joanes,
Wiltam Buckland,	Joseph Pecke,
Edward Hall,	John Pecke,
Rob: Wheaton,	Stephen Paine, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
John Miller,	John Miller, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
John Woodcocke,	James Riddawey,
Anthony Perry,	Gor <sup>g</sup> Kenericke,
Rob: Fuller,	Gor <sup>g</sup> Robinson,
Roger Annadowne,	Wiltam Carpenter, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
Jonas Palmer,	John Reed,
Richard Bullocke,	John Perren,

John Phitte,  
Rise Leanard,  
Jonathan Blisse,  
Henery Smith,  
John Doghead,

Joseph Peck, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
Rob: Morton,  
Richard Bowin, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
Francis Stenens,  
Joseph Carpenter.

REHOBOTH.

1662.

Samuell Newñ, Juni<sup>r</sup>.

*\*The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the  
Towne of Barnstable in the Yeare 1657.* BARNSTABLE.  
[\*15.]

Barnabas Laythorpe,  
Peter Blossome,  
Moses Rowley,  
Nicolas DAVIS,  
Jonathan Hatch,  
Elisha Parker,  
M<sup>r</sup> John Bursley,  
Thomas Shawe,  
Thomas Lewis,  
James Cleghorne,  
James Lewis,  
Gor̄g Haward,  
Thomas Lumbert, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
Thomas Lumbert, Juni<sup>r</sup>,

Ralph Joanes,  
Joseph Lumbert,  
John Hathawey,  
M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Dexter, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
David Linnitt,  
Richard C ^,  
John DAVIS,  
Henery Tayler,  
Josias Hallott,  
Samuell Bacon,  
Wiltam Dexter,  
Richard Foxwell,  
Caleb Lumbert.

*\*The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie att  
Sandwich in the Yeare 1657.* SANDWICH.  
[\*16.]

Henery Sanders,  
Wiltam Swift,  
Myles Blacke,  
Thomas Gibbs,  
Thomas Burgis,  
Ezra Perrey,

John Burgis,  
Jeremiah Whitney,  
Henery Vincent,  
Nathaniell Fish,  
John Fish,  
Benjamin Nye,

SANDWICH.	Gorge Bewitt,	Richard Smith,
	John Green,	Gor̄g Barlow,
	Steuen Winge,	Lodowick Hawkes,
	Thomas Tobey,	Thomas Tupper,
	Henery Dillingham,	Jacob Burgis,
	M <sup>r</sup> Edmond Freeman, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Steuen Skiffe.

SCITUATE.  
[\*17.]

*\*The Names of such of the Towne of Scittuate as haue taken  
the Outh of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

John Palmer, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Richard Standlocke,
John Palmer, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Stenen Tilden,
John Turner, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Jonas Pickle,
John Turner, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Samuell Vtley,
Thomas Turner,	John Durand,
Daniell Turner,	Robert Whetcombe,
Thomas Oldum,	Abraham Sutliffe,
Nathaniell Rawlins,	Jeremiah Hatch,
Steuen Vinall,	Mathew Gannett,
Gorge Pitcoke,	John Whiston,
Daniell Hiekes,	John Sutton,
Wiltam Randall,	Obadiah Winter,
Wiltam Brookes,	Thomas Hatch,
Walter Hatch,	Thomas Hiland,
Wiltam Curtis,	Steuen Tilden,
Thomas Ingham,	John Cowin.

In the yeare 1662.

John Otis.

1668.

Charles Stockbridg,	John Allin,
Experiencie Leichfeild,	Nathaniell Turner,
Samuell Clapp,	Israell Cudworth,
Thomas Kinge, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Henery Chettenden.



*\*The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelity.*

PLYMOUTH.

*Plymouth.*

[\*18.]

Thomas Whitney,	Edmond Tilson,
†Alexander Higgens, ‡	†John Allen, ‡
†Humphry Hewett, ‡	John Wood,
†Wilm Dennis, ‡	†Raph Hill, ‡
Stephen Wood,	Francis Billington,
Gabriell Fallowell,	Francis Goulder,
†Wilm Fallowell, ‡	John Finney,
Thom Pope,	M <sup>r</sup> John Groome.
Thom Williams,	

*Such of the Towne of Plymouth as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie  
in the Yeare 1657.*

Arther Hathewey,	Samuell Cutbert,
Ephraim Tinkham,	John Holmes,
Hugh Cole,	Samuell Rider, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,
John Jourdain,	Joseph Warren,
Edward Gray,	John Moses,
John Smith, Sen <sup>r</sup> ,	Benjamine Eaton,
James Cole, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	Joseph Billington,
Wilm Browne,	Robert Ransom,
Gorge Bonum,	John Smith, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,
Joseph Dunham,	Wilm Nelson,
John Haward,	Joseph Ramsden.
Nicolas Hodgis,	

*\*The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie at Dux-  
borrow, in the Yeare 1657.*

DUXBURY.

[\*19.]

Joseph Andrewes,	Thomas Butler,
Thomas Bonney,	Samuell Chandeler,
Zoeth Howland,	Roger Glasse,
John Robins,	John Harmon.
Nathaniell Bassett,	

## DUXBURY.

[\*20.]

*\*Of Duxborrow that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

‡Mr Wilm Wetherrell,‡	John Rogers,
Thomas Heyward,	Georg Partrich,
‡Thomas Weyburne,‡	Edward Bumpasse,
Edward Hall,	John Tisdall,
John Washburne, Senior,	‡Rowland Leyhorne,‡
‡Edmond Hawes,‡	John Carew,
Robte Mendame,	John Vobes,
Wilm Sherman,	W <sup>m</sup> Merick,
John Mynor,	Maurice Trevant,
John Rowe,	Abraham Sampson,
Thomas Bonney,	Richard Beare,
‡Mr Wilm Kemp,‡	John Browne,
‡Robte Waterman,‡	‡Robte Carver,‡
‡Dolord Davis,‡	W <sup>m</sup> Renolds,
‡Abraham Blush,‡	John Phillips,
John Willis,	James Lindell,
Edmond Hunt,	Edmond Weston,
‡John Barker,‡	Samuell Tompkins,
‡Robte Barker,‡	Arthur Harrison,
‡Joseph Biddle,‡	‡Raph Chapman,‡

1668.

Joseph Wadsworth.

## SCITUATE.

[\*21.]

*\*Of Scituate that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

Mr William Vassell,	Thom Hyland,
Henry Ewell,	Thom Pinson,
Wilm Crocker,	Thom Pryor,
Robert Shelly,	Isaack Wells,
John Crocker,	Wilm Holmes, Señ,
Joseph Coleman,	Edmond Eddenden,
Nicholas Wade,	Henry Merick,
Wilm Parker,	Thom Chittenden,
Georg Willerd,	Wilm Perry,

Robte Linnell,	Richard Bankes,	SCITUATE.
Josias Checkett,	Wilhm Willes,	
21 John Stockbridg,	Thomas Tart,	
Richard Foxwell,	Robert Steedson,	
Isaack Stedman,	Thoñ Hinckley,	} now of Barnestable.
Thomas Kinge,	Henry Coggen,	
Thomas Byrd,	John Woodfeild,	
John Winter,	John Emerson,	
Samuell Jackson,	John Dammen,	
Abraham Preble,	Radulphus Elmes,	
John Hollet,	Joseph Tilden.	
James Cochman,		

\*At Scituate, Januar. 15<sup>th</sup>, 1644.

[\*22.]

Resolved White,	Henry Aduerd,
Edward Jenkine,	John Weatherden,
John Hoare,	Thomas Hick,
John Whetstone,	Isaack Buck,
Richard Mann,	Elisha Besbye,
Ephraim Kempton, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	Georġ Russell,
Hercules Hills,	Wilhm Randle,
John Bryan,	Thomas Clapp,
John Whitcombe,	Christopher Winter,
Thomas Eusine,	Wilhm Peakes,
Peter Collymer,	Jeremiah Burrowes,
Wilhm Hatch, Ju <sup>r</sup> ,	Walter Briggs,
Robte Hamond,	Ephraim Kempton, Señ,
John Rogers,	George Sutton,
Isaack Chittenden,	Symon Sutton,
John Hewes,	Thomas Robinson.

\*Of Sandwich that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.

SANDWICH.

[\*23.]

Edward Dillinghame,	John Carman,
Richard Chadwell,	Thomas Burges,

## SANDWICH.

John Briggs,	John Ruckman,
James Skiffe,	Andrew Hellott,
M <sup>r</sup> John Stukeley,	Willm Hurst,
John Dingley,	John Joyce,
Richard Kerby,	Anthony Wright,
Michael Turner,	28 John Diddcutt,
George Blisse,	M <sup>r</sup> Vincent Potter,
Georg Knott,	M <sup>r</sup> Willm Edge,
Joseph Winsor,	M <sup>r</sup> Henry Feake,
Thom Shillingworth,	W <sup>m</sup> Almy,
M <sup>r</sup> John Blakemore,	Thom Tupper,
Nathaniell Willis,	Peter Gaunt,
Peter Wright,	Robt Badfish,
Thom Launder,	Anthony Bessy,
Willm Harlow,	Georg Slawson,
Thom Boardman,	Willm Newland,
John Fish,	Joseph Hollye,
Jonathan Fish,	John Blackwell.

John Gibbs took this oath 14<sup>th</sup> of August, 1671.

## EASTHAM.

[\*24.]

*\*The Names of such of the Towne of Eastham as haue taken  
the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

Ralph Smith,	Thomas Paine,
Joseph Harding,	Georg Crispe,
John Done,	John Younge,
Jonathan Sparrow,	John Mantah,
John Banges,	Jonathan Higgens.
John Mayo,	

*This 29<sup>th</sup> of the tweluth, 1670.*

John Rogers,	John Cole.
James Rogers tooke the oath of fidelitie before M <sup>r</sup> Freeman ; likewise Ephraim Done.	
Nathaniell Mayo, 1678.	Daniell Smith.

*The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the* BRIDGEWATER.  
*Towne of Bridgewater in the Yeare 1657.*

Samuell Edson,	Marke Laythorpe,
Lawrance Willis,	Thomas Haward,
Francis Godfrey,	Wiltam Snow,
John Ames,	John Haward.
Guido Bayley,	

*\*Of Yarmouth that have taken the Oath of Fidelityte.*

YARMOUTH.

[\*25.]

M <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Symkins,	Wiltm Twineing,
M <sup>r</sup> William Lumpkin,	Robte Dennis,
M <sup>r</sup> Marmaduk Mathewes,	Emanuel White,
M <sup>r</sup> John Crowe,	Richard Sares,
M <sup>r</sup> Anthony Thacher,	William Clarke,
M <sup>r</sup> Thofn Howes,	James Mathewe,
W <sup>m</sup> Chase,	Richard Prichard,
Wiltm Palmer,	Thomas Falland,
Yeluerton Crowe,	Edward Sturges,
Hugh Tillie, al <sup>d</sup> Hillier,	Richard Templer,
Peter Worden,	Wiltm Nickerson,
John Miller,	James Cade,
Samuell Rider,	Wiltm Northcoate,
Thomas Hatch,	Thofn Flawne,
Gilts Hopkins,	Thofn Bray,
Gabriell Wheldon,	Richard Hore,
James Brussells,	Thofn Starr,
John Clary,	Francis Baker,
Josuah Barnes,	M <sup>r</sup> Andrew Hellott.

*The Names of such of Yarmouth as tooke the Oath of Fidelitie in*  
*the Yeare 1657.*

Samuell Rider, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Robert Eldred,
Richard Tayler,	*John Winge,

[\*26.]

YARMOUTH.	William Chase,	Richard Berrey,
	Robert Nicarson,	Thomas Phillipps,
	David Okillia, Irishman,	John Dillingham,
	Nicolas Nicarson,	Thomas Gage,
	John Whildœn,	Paule Seares,
	John Miller,	William Eldred,
	Richard Lake,	Thomas Howes,
	Thomas Crow,	Rich: Tayler,
	Samuell Hall,	John Bell.

1669. Shuball Dimake tooke the oath of fidelitie.

---

COHANNETT.

*\* Of Cohannett that haue taken the Oath of Fidelitytie.*

[\*27.]

M <sup>r</sup> Richard Smyth,	Richard Paul,
M <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Street,	William Harvey,
Thomas Gilbert,	Hughe Rocester,
Thom̃ Corke,	Franç Streete,
John Richmond,	William Scadding,
Hezekiah Hore,	12 John Gungill,

---

TAUNTON. *The Names of such of Taunton as haue taken the Oath of Fidelitytie in the Yeare 1657.*

Francis Street,	Edw: Bobbitt,
Phillip Leanard,	Jonas Austine,
John Cobb,	Tho: Casswell,
Henry Andrewes,	Daniel Mokene,
Christopher Thrasher,	Edw: Cobb,
Gorç Macye,	John Bryant,
James Bell,	John Briggs,
Thomas Lincon,	Joseph Wilbore,
James Phillips,	Sadrach Wilbore,
Peter Pitts,	John Cloy,
Aron Knapp,	Jonas Burt,

Thomas Cilton,	Thomas Willington,	TAUNTON
Richard Burt,	James Bell,	
Will: Shepherd,	Jabesh Hackett,	
John Hatheway,	Edward Rew,	
Richard Stacey,	Wiltam Eavance,	
Thomas Joanes,	Gyles Gilbert,	
John Cobb,	Joseph Gilbert,	
John Maycomber,	Francis Smith,	
Peter Stakenbery,	Nicolas White,	
*Jeremiah Newland,	Wiltam Wetherell,	[*28.]
John Hall,	Jonas Austine,	
Thomas Brayman	Robert Crossman,	
John Turner,	Timothy Hallowey,	
James Lennett,	Jonathan Briggs.	

\**August, 1643. The Names of all the Males that are able to beare Armes from xvj. Yeares old to 60 Yeares, w<sup>th</sup>in the se<sup>ver</sup>all Towne-shippes.*

PLYMOUTH.

[\*29.]

*Plymouth.*

+ Mr Wiltm Hanbury,	Benjamin Eaton, 9,
+ Raph Joanes,	‡Abraham Pearse, the blackamore, ‡
+ ‡John Jenkine, ‡	+ Mathew Fuller,
+ Charles Thurstone,	+ John Bundy,
Robte Eldred, 1,	Thurston Clarke, Jun <sup>r</sup> , 10,
Robte Wickson, 2,	‡Gregory Armstrong, ‡
+ George Crips,	+ Robte Lee,
John Howland, Señ, 3,	Nicholas Hodges, 11,
John Howland, Juñ, 4,	Thomas Gray, 12,
‡Francis Cooke, ‡	+ ‡John Shawe, Señ, ‡
Jacob Cooke, 5,	James Shawe, 13,
+ John Cooke, Ju <sup>r</sup> , his boy, 6,	John Shawe, Ju <sup>r</sup> ,
+ Samuel Eaton,	‡Stephen Bryan, ‡
Wiltm Spooner, 7,	John Harman, 14,
+ Phineas Pratt,	John Winslow, 15,
+ ‡George Clarke, ‡	Samuell Kinge, 16,
Francis Billington, 8,	+ Edward Dotey,

## PLYMOUTH.

[\*30.]

Wiltm Snowe, 17,	+ Nath <sup>l</sup> Sowther,
John Holmes, 18,	Mr John Reynor,
Wiltm Hoskine, 19,	Samuell Fuller,
‡James Hurst, ‡	Samuel Eddy,
George Lewes,	Richard Sparrow,
‡M <sup>r</sup> John Atwood, ‡	+ John Kerby,
Wiltm Crowe,	‡John Jenney, Sen., ‡
*Thomas Southwood,	‡Samuell Jenney, ‡
+ Mr John Done,	+ John Jenney, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,
James Cole, Señ,	Richard Smyth,
James Cole, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	+ Josias Cooke,
Heugh Cole,	John Wood,
Thomas Lettis,	Henry Wood,
John Grome,	Steephen Wood,
ℓ Brick,	Robte Paddock,
Thomas Willet,	Josuah Pratt,
‡John Cooke, Señ, ‡	Richard Wright,
+ Samuell Hicks,	Andrew Ringe,
Ephraim Hicks,	Gabriell Fallowell,
+ Richard Knowles,	Thomas Cushman,
+ James Renell,	Thoñ Sauory,
‡James Adams, ‡	John Finney,
John Yeonge,	‡Webb Addey, ‡
Edward Holman,	Thomas Pope,
‡Caleb Hopkins, ‡	Giles Rickett, Señ,
John Heyward,	John Rickett,
Wiltm Baker,	Giles Rickett, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,
Richard Bashop,	Georç Watson,
+ John Gorame,	John Barnes,
M <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Paddy,	‡Edward Edwards, ‡
Henry Atkins,	+ John Jordaine,
M <sup>r</sup> Bradford,	John Dunhame,
John Bradford,	Thoñ Dunhame,
Samuell Stertevant,	Samuell Dunhame,
Samuell Cutbert,	Edmond Tilson,
+ M <sup>r</sup> Thomas Prence,	+ John Smaley,
Thoñ Roberts,	‡Francis Goulder, ‡
Wiltm Nelson,	Thomas Whitney,
John Smyth,	+ Ezra Couell,



+ Anthony Snow,	‡ Wil <sup>m</sup> Shercliffe, ‡
+ Richard Higgens,	John Churchell,
+ John Jenkine,	Joseph Greene,
Nathaniell Morton,	Thomas Morton,
Manasseth Kempton,	+ Thomas Williams,
John Morton,	John Fannce,
Ephraim Morton,	Richard Church,
James Glasse,	‡ Gabriell Royle, ‡
+ Edward Banges,	Nathaniell Warren,
Joseph Ramsden,	Joseph Warren,
+ Jeremiah Whitney,	Rob <sup>te</sup> Bartlett,
+ Nicholas Snow,	Tho <sup>m</sup> Shreeue,
+ Marke Snow,	+ Tho <sup>m</sup> Little,
‡ Wil <sup>m</sup> Fallowell, ‡	John Tompson,
Rob <sup>te</sup> Finney,	Ephraim Tinkham,
John Smith, Sen <sup>r</sup> ,	‡ Wil <sup>m</sup> Browne, ‡
Tho <sup>m</sup> Clarke,	+ Thomas Tiley,
Georg <sup>e</sup> Bonum,	‡ W <sup>m</sup> Hartopp. ‡

147

\* *Duxborough, 1643.*

DUXBURY.

[\*31.]

Moyse Symons,	John Vobes,
Samuell Tompkins,	+ Wil <sup>m</sup> Sherman,
James Lyndall,	Samuell Nash,
Tho <sup>m</sup> Ouldame,	Abraham Sampson,
Edmond Weston,	Georg <sup>e</sup> Soule,
Wil <sup>m</sup> Hillier,	Zachary Soule,
W <sup>m</sup> Foard,	W <sup>m</sup> Maycumber,
Francis West,	W <sup>m</sup> Tubbs,
Francis Godfrey,	W <sup>m</sup> Paybody,
Solomon Lenner,	Experience Michell,
John Irish,	Henry Howland,
Phillip Delanoy,	Henry Sampson,
Mr John Alden, Sen <sup>r</sup> ,	John Browne,
John Alden, Ju <sup>n</sup> ,	Edmond Hunt,
Jos: Alden,	Wil <sup>m</sup> Brett,
Morris Truant,	John Phillips,

## DUXBURY.

Thomas Gannett,  
 W<sup>m</sup> Mullens,  
 John Tisdale,  
 Nathanel Chaundor,  
 + John Harding,  
 John Aymes,  
 + Francis Goole,  
 John W<sup>s</sup>borne, Señ,  
 John Washbo<sup>r</sup>e, Juñ,  
 Phillip Washborne,  
 W<sup>m</sup> Bassett, Señ,  
 W<sup>m</sup> Bassett, Juñ,  
 Francis Sprague,  
 Wil<sup>m</sup> Laurance,  
 John Willis,  
 Jonathan Brewster,  
 + Wil<sup>m</sup> Brewster,  
 Loue Brewster,  
 Constant Southworth  
 Cap<sup>t</sup> Standish,  
 Alexander Standish,  
 John Heyward,  
 John Farneseed,

Yong Jo: Brewster,  
 Haden ^

Thoñ Bonney,  
 Robte Hussey,  
 Richard Wilson,  
 Thoñ Heyward, Señ,  
 Thoñ Heyward, Juñ,  
 Th: Robins,  
 Arthur Harris,  
 Edward Hall,  
 Christopher Waddsworth,  
 + Wil<sup>m</sup> Clarke,  
 + M<sup>r</sup> Comfort Starr,  
 John Starr,  
 Daniell Turner,  
 Geor<sup>g</sup> Partrich,  
 + John Maynard,  
 + Steephen Bryan,  
 John Roger,  
 + Joseph Rogers,  
 Joseph Pryor,  
 + Benjamin Reade,  
 Abraham Pearse,  
 W<sup>m</sup> Merick,  
 Will: Hartub. 76.

Sam: Chanler.

## SCITUATE.

[\*32.]

## \*1643. Scittuate.

M<sup>r</sup> Charles Chauncey,  
 Thomas Hanford,  
 Robert Haward,  
 Raph Cledes,  
 Nathaniell Mote,  
 Henry Advard,  
 Wil<sup>m</sup> Parker,  
 John Hollett,

Gowen White,  
 Wil<sup>m</sup> Perrie,  
 Wil<sup>m</sup> Holmes,  
 Thomas Ensigne,  
 Geor<sup>g</sup> Willerd,  
 Richard ^  
 Walter Briggs,  
 John Hore,

SCITUATE.

John Wadfeild,	Wiltm Randle,
Thomas Allen,	Wiltm Hatch,
John Hewes,	John Lewes,
James Cudworth,	Thomas Wyborne,
John Whistons,	John Winter,
Nicholas Wade,	Humfrey Turner,
John Tilton,	John Turner,
Thomas Symons,	John Turner,
‡Edward Foster, ‡	John Hewes,
Thomas Rawlins, Señ,	John Williams, Señ,
Thomas Rawlins, Juñ,	John Williams, Juñ,
Robte Brelles,	Edward Williams,
John Witherden,	James Cushman,
John Beamont,	‡James Till, ‡
Richard Toute,	Jeremie ^
Georg ^	Peter Collemore,
Thomas Tarte,	Wiltm Wills,
John Dammon,	Samuell Fuller,
John Hammon,	Isaack Buck,
Christopher Winter,	Wiltm Hatch,
Henry Merrite,	Walter Hatch,
John Merrite,	Harke Luse,
Isaack Chittenden,	Thomas Clay,
Joseph Collman,	Goodman Read,
John Whitcombe,	Thomas Robinson,
Thomas Lapham,	Edward ^
Edmond Eddenden,	‡Ephraim Kempton, Señ, ‡
Thomas Hyland,	Ephraim Kempton, Jur,
John Rogers,	Walter Woodworth,
Thomas Chambers,	Isaack Stedman,
Richard Curtis,	Georg Russell,
Wiltm Curtis,	Georg Moore,
Joseph Tilden,	M <sup>r</sup> Wiltm Vassell,
Thoñ Tilden,	John Vassell,
Edward Tarte,	Resolved White,
Georg Sutton,	Wiltm Pakes,
52 Symon Sutton,	Jacob ^
*Thomas Pynson,	Thomas King,
Richard Gannett,	M <sup>r</sup> Weatherell,

[\*33.]

## SCITUATE.

Thomas Byrd,  
Edward Jenkins,  
Georg̃ Kennerick,  
M<sup>r</sup> Garrat,  
Henry Mason,  
Elisha Besbeach,

John Bryant,  
John Hatch,  
John Stockbridg̃,  
48 Robte Stutson,  
        ^    Glassc. 100.

## SANDWICH.

[\*34.]

Henry Feake,  
Daniell Wing,  
Peter Gaunt,  
Thomas Johnson,  
Miles Black,  
Nicholas Wright,  
Edward Dillinghame,  
John Fish,  
Richard Kerby,  
Thomas Launder,  
Henry Saunderson,  
John Winge,  
Wiltm Wood,  
John Ellis,  
Thomas Nichols,  
Anthony Bessy,  
Joseph Winsor,  
Nathaniell Willis,  
Anthony Wright,  
‡Richard Chadwell,‡  
Jonathan Fish,  
Samuell Arnold,  
Georg̃ Allen,  
Richard Burges,  
Henry Cole,  
Joseph Holly,

[Sherjashubb Bourne, — John Nyc, — tooke this oath, anno 1673.]

[\*35.]

\*John Bell,  
Peter Hanbury,

## \*1643. Sandwich.

Thoñ Burges, Sen<sup>r</sup>,  
Thomas Burges, Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
Thomas Tuper,  
Hery Dillingham,  
Henry Sephen,  
Thomas Butler,  
James Skiffe,  
Laurance Willis,  
John Presbury,  
John Freeman,  
Edmond Clarke,  
Wiltm Swyft,  
Michael Turner,  
Peter Wright,  
Stephen Winge,  
Thomas Bordman,  
Raph Allen,  
Francis Allen,  
Thomas Gibbs,  
Edmond Freeman, Ju<sup>r</sup>,  
Nathaniell Fish,  
Robte Botefish,  
Thomas Greenfeild,  
Mathew Allen,  
John Johnson. 51.

John Greenc,  
Richard Burne,

‡Thomas Shillingsworth,‡	John Newland,	SANDWICH.
‡John Dingley,‡	Benjamin Noy,	
John Vincent,	Georġ Knott,	
‡John Joyce,‡	‡John Blakemore,‡	
Wilłm Newland,	M <sup>r</sup> Wilłm Leuceric,	
Edmond Berry,	M <sup>r</sup> Edmond Freeman, Señ.	
Georġ Buitt,	68	

\**Barnistable. 1643.*

BARNSTABLE.

[\*36.]

M <sup>r</sup> John Lathrope,	‡James Cudworth,‡
M <sup>r</sup> John Mayo,	M <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Symkins,
Thomas Dimmock,	James Hamblin,
Richard Foxwell,	Henry Coggen,
Nathaniell Bacon,	Henry Borne,
Samuell Mayo,	Wilłm Crocker,
John Scudder,	Austine Bearse,
Roger Goodspeed,	Thomas Shawe,
Henry Cobb,	John Cooper,
Barnard Lambard,	Thomas Hatch,
Thomas Huckings,	Robert Shelly,
Edward Fitzrandle,	‡Wilłm Pearse,‡
Georġ Lewes,	Wilłm Beetes,
Isaack Wells,	John Crocker,
Henry Rowley,	Abraham Blush,
Thomas Lothrope,	Henry Ewell,
John Hall,	Dolor Davis, & his sons,
Thomas Lambard,	Laurance Lichfeild,
Robte Linnett,	Thomas Boreman,
Wilłm Casley,	Anthony Annable,
John Bursley,	John Casley,
Thomas Allen,	46 John Russell,
Samuell Jackson,	*John Foxwell,
Wilłm Tilly,	Thomas Blossomc,
Samuell Hineckley,	Samuell Lothrope,
Thomas Hineckley,	Joseph Lothrope,
John Smyth,	David Linnett,

[\*37.]

## BARNSTABLE.

Nathaniell Mayo,  
Richard Berry,  
John Blower,  
Francis Crocker,

Benjamin Lothrop,  
John Davis,  
Nicholas Davis, 60.

---

## YARMOUTH.

[\*38.]

*\*Yarmouth. 1643.*

Robert Dennis,  
Thomas Flaune,  
‡Nicholas Sympkins, ‡  
Wiltm Chase, Senr,  
Wiltm Chase, Junr,  
Anthony Thacher,  
Andrew Hellot, Juñ,  
Samuell Williams,  
John Derby,  
Thomas Payne,  
Wiltm Twyneing,  
James Mathews,  
Yelverton Crowe,  
John Crowe,  
Trisframe Hull,  
Edward Sturges,  
Anthony Berry,  
Thomas Howe,  
Thomas Falland,  
Nicholas Wadiloue,  
Samuell Hellott,  
Wiltm Palmer,  
Richard Taylor,  
Wiltm Lumpkine,  
Wiltm Grause,  
Henry Wheildon,

Samuell Rider,  
Richard Prichett,  
Richard Temple,  
Thomas Starre,  
Benjamin Hamond,  
James Bursell,  
Wiltm Edge,  
Robert Davis,  
Richard Seeres,  
Heugh Norman,  
Peter Worden,  
Wiltm Nicholsonsone,  
John Burstall,  
Emanuel White,  
Wiltm Norcutt,  
M<sup>r</sup> Marmaduke Mathews,  
Richard Hore,  
Roger Else,  
John Gray,  
Andrew Hellott, Scñ,  
Job Cole,  
Daniell Cole,  
Heugh Tilly, al<sup>t</sup> Hillier, 49,  
John Joyce,  
W<sup>m</sup> Pearse,  
Boreman.

*\*Taunton. 1643.*

TAUNTON.

[\*40.]

Mr John Browne,	Edward Bobbett,
Mr Wilm Poole,	Richard Paule,
John Browne,	Anthony Slocome,
James Browne,	Edward Case,
James Walker,	Thomas Farewell,
Oliu Purchase,	Tobias Saunders,
+ Thomas Gilbert,	Henry Andrewes,
Richard Stacey,	John Gallop,
Wilm Hollway,	John Gilbert, Junr,
Tymothy Hollway,	John Stronge,
Wilm Parker,	Thom Cassell,
Peter Pitts,	John Deane,
John Parker,	Edward Abbott,
Wilm Hailstone,	Walter Deane,
Wm Hodges,	Wm Wetherrell,
Wilm Phillips,	Hezekiah Hore,
John Maycumber,	George Macie,
Thomas Coggin,	Georg Hall,
James Wyatt,	John Perry,
Edward Rew,	Benjamin Wilson,
Thom Harvey,	Mr Street,
James Chichester,	Richard Williams,
Wilm Seward,	Wilm Evans,
Aron Knapp,	Christopher Thrasher,
John Barratt, Richard Williams,	Thomas Cooke,
Nicholas Hart,	Thom Cooke, Jr,
Wilm Powell,	John Gingell. 54.

*\*Freemen of Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD

[\*41.]

Mr Edward Winslow,	Robt Waterman,
Mr Wilm Thomas,	John Dingley,
Josias Winslowe,	Thom Shillingsworth,
Kenelme Winslowe,	John Russell,
Mr Thom Burne,	Mr Nathl Thomas.
Mr Edward Buckley,	

## MARSHFIELD.

[\*42.]

Mr Edward Winslow,	× Russell,
John Thomas,	Kenelme Winslowe,
Robte Chambers,	James Adams,
Arthur Hadaway,	Arthur Howland,
Twyford West,	Wilhm Halloway,
Edward Bumpas,	Edward Brough,
John Rowse,	John Barker,
Robte Carver,	Thomas Howell,
Leiftennant Nathaniell Thomas,	Raph Chapman,
Anthony Watters,	Robte Barker,
Thomas Roberts,	Wilhm Barden,
Henry Draton,	Wilhm Brookes,
Raph Trumle,	Gilbert Brookes,
Allexander Williams,	Nathaniell Biell,
James Pittney,	Richard Beare, 41,
John Dingley,	Jos: Winslow,
Thomas Chillingsworth,	Anthony Snow,
Mr Edward Buckley,	John Goarum,
Wilhm Hayle,	Josp <sup>he</sup> Bidle,
Tymothy Williams,	^ Putle,
John Bourne,	^ Sherman,
Wilhm Launder,	John Walker,
Roger Cooke,	Mr Win: man
Robte Waterman,	W <sup>m</sup> Lathame,
Josias Winslow,	^ Laurence.
× Lillye,	

## REHOBOTH.

[\*43.]

*\*Freemen of Seacunck, als Rehoboth.*

Steven Payne,	Mr Sam' Newman,
Wilhm Carpenter,	Tho: Read, 1673.
Walter Palmer,	



[The following appears to be a list of Freemen, and to have been taken about the year 1658.]

*\*First, Plymouth.*

PLYMOUTH.

Cap <sup>t</sup> Thomas Willett,	John Wood,	
M <sup>r</sup> John Howland,	Henery Wood,	
Leif <sup>t</sup> Tho: Southworth,	Jacob Cooke,	
Mannasses Kemton,	Samuell Dunham,	
M <sup>r</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Bradford,	Samuell Hickee,	
Francis Cooke,	Francis Goulder,	
John Shaw,	John Churchill,	
‡James Hurst, ‡	Samuell Fuller,	
John Dunham, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Wiltam Harlow,	
‡Edward Doty. ‡	Wiltam Spooner,	
Tho: Clarke,	Serjeant James Shaw,	
The Elder Cushman,	Tho: Lettice,	
John Cooke, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Gyles Rickard, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	
Gorge Watson,	*Benajah Pratt,	[*44.]
‡John Barnes, ‡	‡M <sup>r</sup> Wiltam Bradford, ‡	
Robert Bartlett,	John Rickard, 44,	
Samuell Eedy,	Nathaniell Warren,	
James Cole, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Thomas Morton,	
Wiltam Hoskins,	‡Serjeant ^ , ‡	
Robert Lee,	‡Jonathan Dunhame, ‡	
Nathaniell Morton,	‡Jonathan Shaw, ‡	
Gabriell Fallowell,	Steuen Bryant,	
Gyles Rickard, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Wiltam Nelson,	
Edward Tilson,	Wiltam Clarke,	
‡Leiftenant Southworth, ‡	James Clarke,	
Richard Wright,	Arther Hathaway,	
John Dunham, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Gorg <sup>e</sup> Bonum,	
Andrew Ringe,	Joseph Dunham,	
Robert Finney,	Samuell Rider,	
John Morton,	Abraham Jackson,	
Serjeant Ephraim Morton,	Jonathan Pratt.	

## DUXBURY.

[\*46.]

Mr Wiltam Collyare,  
 Mr John Alden,  
 †Mr Ralph Partrich, †  
 Edmond Chandeler,  
 Christopher Wadsworth,  
 †Henery Howland, †  
 Experience Michell,  
 Roger Chandeler,  
 Leif Samuell Nash,  
 Phillip Delano,  
 Moses Simonson,  
 Henery Sampson,  
 Constant Southworth,  
 Wiltam Tubbs,  
 Francis Sprague,  
 ||John Rogers, ||  
 Gorge Soule,  
 Gorge Partrich,  
 Abraham Peirse,  
 John Washburne, Seni<sup>r</sup>,

\*2<sup>condly</sup>, *Duxburrow.*

Mr Allexander Standish,  
 Mr John Alden, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Wiltam Paybody,  
 Edmond Weston,  
 Wiltam Clarke,  
 Zacarya Soule,  
 Robert Barker,  
 †Stephen Bryant, †  
 John Washburne, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Abraham Sampson,  
 †Mr Josias Standish, †  
 Francis West,  
 Benjamin Bartlett, 32,  
 Joseph Aldin,  
 Jonathan Aldin,  
 John Tracey,  
 Joseph Wadsworth,  
 Jonathan Shaw,  
 †Jonathan Pratt, †

## SCITUATE.

[\*47.]

Mr Timoth Hatherley,  
 Capit James Cudworth,  
 Humphrey Turner,  
 Samuell House,  
 John Williams, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Tho: Chambers,  
 John Hewes,  
 Walter Woodworth,  
 Edward Jeuckens,  
 John Allen,  
 Samuell Jackson,  
 Tho: Bird,

\*3<sup>dly</sup>, *Scitteatle.*

Tho: Clapp,  
 Wiltam Wills,  
 Robert Studson,  
 John Williams, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Isacke Chettenden,  
 †Sarjē John Bryant, †  
 †Wiltam Randall, †  
 Leif James Torrey, 20,  
 Henery Ewill,  
 Joseph Wormall,  
 Mr Wiltam Witherell,  
 Mr Thomas Kinge,

John Turner, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Humphrey Johnson,	SCITUATE.
John Turner, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,	Wilham Barstow,	
Resolved White,	John Hollet,	
Thomas Pinchen,	Wilham Brookes,	
Stephen Vinall,	Gilbert Brookes,	
John Vinall,	Rich: Curtis,	
Jeremiah Hatch,	Wilham Curtis,	
Rodolphus Elmes,	Walter Hatch,	
Isacke Bucke,	John Sutton,	
Joseph Colman, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	John Hanmore,	
Walter Briggs,	Mathew Ganett.	

---

\*4<sup>l</sup>, *Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.

[\*48.]

Mr Edmond Freeman, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Tho: Burgis,
Mr John Vincent,	‡Wilham Newland,‡
Richard Burne,	James Skiffe,
Tho: Tupper,	Wilham Bassett, Juni <sup>r</sup> , 9.

---

\*5<sup>l</sup>, *Taunton.*

TAUNTON.

[\*49.]

Capt Wilham Poole,	Leiff James Wyate,
John Deane,	James Walker,
Walter Dean,	‡George Macye,‡
‡Edward Case,‡	Wilham Harvey, 12,
Wilham Parker,	Anthony Slocum,
‡Wilham Hailstone,‡	Wilham Witherell,
Richard Williams,	Peter Pitts,
Gorge Hall,	Tho: Linkolne
John Tisdall,	

## YARMOUTH.

[\*50.]

M<sup>r</sup> Anthony Thacher,  
 M<sup>r</sup> John Crow,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Howes,  
 [M<sup>r</sup> John Miller,]  
 Tho: Falland,  
 Richard Hoar,  
 Emanuell White,

James Mathews,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Edmond Hawes,  
 Edward Sturgis,  
 ‡Samuell Arnold,‡  
 Richard Sares, 11,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Yelverton Crow,  
 Joseph Howes.

\*6<sup>th</sup>, *Yarmouth.*

## BARNSTABLE.

[\*51.]

‡M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Dimacke,‡  
 ‡Wiltam Casley,‡  
 M<sup>r</sup> Robert Linnitt,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Allin,  
 Anthony Anable,  
 Wiltam Casley,  
 Isacke Robinson,  
 Henery Rowley,  
 John Cooper,  
 Henery Cobb,  
 Barnard Lambert,  
 Henery Bourne,  
 Samuell Hinckley,  
 Edw: Fitsrandall,  
 Gorg Lewis, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 James Hamblen,  
 ‡M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Hinckley,‡  
 Nathaniell Bacon,  
 Samuell Fuller,  
 John Finney,  
 John Crocker,

John Chipman,  
 John Smith,  
 Roger Goodspeed,  
 John Gorum,  
 Trustrum Hull,  
 Abraham Blush,  
 Tho: Huckens,  
 Leiff Mathew Fuller,  
 Austine Bearce,  
 John Jenckens,  
 Robert Shelley,  
 John Scudder,  
 Tho: Laythorp,  
 Joseph Laythorp, 33,  
 Gorge Lewis, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Wiltam Sarjeant,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Tho: Dexter, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Tho: Lewis,  
 James Lewis,  
 John Howland,  
 Will: Dexter.

\*7<sup>th</sup>, *Barnstable.*

\*8<sup>y</sup>, *Marshfield.*

MARSHFIELD.

[\*52.]

Major ‡Captaine ‡ Josias Winslowe,	Mr John Bradford,
‡Mr Josias Winslow, Seni <sup>r</sup> , ‡	Leif <sup>t</sup> Peregrine White,
Mr Kanelme Winslow,	Elisha Besbey,
Mr Josias Winslow, Seni <sup>r</sup> ,	Mr Anthoney Eames,
Mr Tho: Burne,	Ensigne Marke Eames,
Mr Samuel Arnold,	‡Richard Beare, ‡
John Dingley,	Wiltam Foard, Seni <sup>r</sup> , 18,
John Russell,	Gorg <sup>e</sup> Russell,
Cap <sup>t</sup> Nathaniell Thomas,	Timothy Williamson,
Robert Caruer,	John Rouse,
Mr Tho: Besbech,	John Addams,
‡Cap <sup>t</sup> Josias Winslow, ‡	Wiltam Foard, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
Anthony Snow,	Mo <sup>r</sup> is Truant,
John Bourne,	Wiltam Holmes.

\*9<sup>y</sup>, *Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.

[\*53.]

Mr John Brown,	Leif <sup>t</sup> Peter Hunt, 9,
Mr Samuel Newman,	John Allin,
Mr Stephen Payne,	Mr Nicolas Pecke,
‡Wiltam Carpenter, ‡	Wiltam Sabin,
Walter Palmer,	Daniell Smith,
Nicolas Iyde,	Mr John Browne, Juni <sup>r</sup> ,
Mr Tho: Cooper,	Mr James Browne,
Richard Bowine,	Phillip Walker.

\*10<sup>y</sup>, *Eastham.*

EASTHAM.

[\*54.]

Mr Thomas Prence,	Josias Cooke,
Mr John Done,	John Smalley,
Edward Banges,	Leif <sup>t</sup> Joseph Rogers,
Nicalas Snow,	Richard Higgens,

## EASTHAM.

Job Cole,  
 Daniell Cole,  
 Robert Vixon,  
 Stephen Wood,  
 Richard Sparrow,  
 M<sup>r</sup> John Freeman,  
 Nathaniell Mayo,

Henery Atkins,  
 Wiltam Walker, 17,  
 Marke Snow,  
 Wiltam Merricke,  
 Samuell Freeman,  
 Thomas Paine.

---

## BRIDGEWATER.

[\*55.]

Wiltam Britt,  
 Wiltam Bassett, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Tho: Haward, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 John Willis,  
 Samuell Tompkins, 5,

*\*11<sup>th</sup>, Bridgwater.*

Ensigne Josias Standish,  
 John Carre,  
 Lawrance Willis,  
 Tho: Haward, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Arther Harris.

---

## PLYMOUTH.

[\*56.]

*\*List of the Names of the Freemen of the Colonie of New Plymouth,  
 taken by Nathaniel Morton, Secretary, the first x Anno 1621.*

Major William Bradford,  
 M<sup>r</sup> John Cotton,  
 The Elder M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Cushman,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Clarke,  
 Gorge Watson,  
 Leif<sup>t</sup> Ephraim Morton,  
 Gyles Rickard, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Richard Wright,  
 Nathaniel Morton,  
 John Dunham,  
 Samuell Dunham,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Joseph Bradford,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Samuell Fuller,  
 Serjeant William Harlow,  
 Thomas Morton,  
 Gyles Rickard, Juni<sup>r</sup>,

Andrew Ringe,  
 Stephen Bryant,  
 William Clarke,  
 James Clarke,  
 Gorge Bonum,  
 Leif<sup>t</sup> Joseph Howland,  
 Joseph Dunham,  
 Jonathan Shaw,  
 Samuell Ryder,  
 Abraham Jackson,  
 Jonathan Pratt,  
 James Cole,  
 Nathaniell Southworth,  
 George Morton,  
 Ephraim Tilson,  
 Thomas Cushman, Junier,

John Doten,	Jo x x	PLYMOUTH.
John Jordane,	Jo x x , Sen <sup>r</sup> ,	
Joseph Bartlett,	John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard,	
Thomas Faunce,	Eph x x , Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	
Eliezer Churchill,	Joseph x	
Baruch Jourdain,	Isack x	
Elkanan Cushman,	John Morton,	
Nathaniell Holmes,	John Binson,	
Jonathan Morey,	Nathaniell Atwood,	
Joseph Warren,	Samuell Gardiner,	
Jonathan Barnes, 48,	Gyles Rickard, Jun <sup>r</sup> .	
*W x x , Sen <sup>r</sup> ,		[*57.]

*Received & admitted as Freeman at y<sup>e</sup> Generall Court held at Plimouth  
the first Tuesday of June, 1689, these underwritten.*

John Churchell,	Caleb Cooke,
Willm Churchell,	Francis Cooke,
James Warren,	Jacob Cooke,
Eleazer Ring,	Sam <sup>l</sup> Harlow,
Willm Ring,	Jonathan Shaw,
Joshua Pratt,	William Harlow, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,
Giles Rickard, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	Eleazer Dunham,
Sam <sup>l</sup> Lucas,	Isaac Samson,
Richard Cooper,	Eleazer Cushman,
Benony Lucas,	Edward Dotey, Sen <sup>r</sup> .

*Duxborrow.*

DUXBURY.

M <sup>r</sup> John Alden,	Gorge Partrich,
M <sup>r</sup> Ichabod Wiswall,	M <sup>r</sup> Allexander Standish,
Experience Michell,	Capt <sup>t</sup> Josias Standish,
Moses Simonson,	William Paybody,
Henery Sampson,	Edmond Weston,
John Rogers, Sen <sup>r</sup> ,	William Clarke,

## DUXBURY.

Benjamin Bartlett,  
 Francis West,  
 Robert Barker,  
 John Tracey,  
 Leiff Jonathan Alden,  
 Rodolphus Thacher,  
 Samuell Hunt,  
 Abraham Sampson,  
 Samuell Weston,  
 Joseph Wadsworth,  
 William Tubbs,  
 John Delano,  
 [\*58.] \*Francis Barker,  
 John Wadsworth,

Edward Southworth,  
 David Aldin,  
 John Simmonson,  
 Josias Holmes,  
 William Brewster,  
 Wrestling Brewster,  
 Peter West,  
 Roger Glass,  
 Joseph Chandler,  
 Thomas Dillano,  
 Elnathan Weston,  
 Stephen Samson,  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Dillano,  
 Abram Pierce.

## SCITUATE.

[\*59.]

M<sup>r</sup> William Witherell,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Kinge,  
 Leiff Isacke Bucke,  
 Cornett Robert Studson,  
 Edward Jenkins,  
 Walter Woodworth,  
 Thomas Clapp,  
 William Wills,  
 Cap<sup>t</sup> John Williams,  
 Gorge Russell,  
 John Bryant,  
 Henery Ewell,  
 John Turner, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 John Turner, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Thomas Pencen,  
 Stephen Vinal,  
 Jeremiah Hatch,  
 Rodolphus Elmes,  
 Walter Briggs,  
 Richard Curtice,  
 Walter Hatch, 21,

*Scituate.*

\*Matthew Gannett,  
 Samuell Wetherell,  
 John Cushen,  
 Petter Collymore,  
 John Bryant, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Joseph Barstow,  
 Joseph Silvester,  
 Thomas Roes,  
 Joseph Woodworth,  
 Theophilous Witherell,  
 John Studson,  
 Thomas Kinge, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Thomas Wade,  
 Ensigne John Allin,  
 William Hatch,  
 Samuell Clapp,  
 Thomas Jenkins,  
 James Torrey,  
 William Torrey,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Palmer,  
 Israell Chettenden,



Nathaniel Church,  
 John Whiston,  
 Israell Hubburt,  
 Joseph Turner,  
 Wilm Barstow,  
 Joseph Willis,  
 William Barrell,  
 James Briggs,  
 Benjamine Studson,  
 Samuel Wood,

William Perrey,  
 Nathaniel Brookes,  
 Samuel Studson,  
 John Reed,  
 Thomas Jenkins,  
Nathaniel Turner,  
 Benjamin Pierce,  
 Abraham Sutliff,  
 Stephen Otis,  
 Joseph Otis.

SOICUATE.

---

*\*Sandwich.*

SANDWICH.

[\*60.]

Mr Edmond Freeman,  
 James Skiffe, Senr,  
 Thomas Burge, Senr,  
 James Skiffe, Junr,  
 Thomas Tupper,  
 Stephen Skiffe,  
 Joseph Burge,  
 William Swift,

John Blackwell,  
 Wilm Rollox,  
 Jonathan Nye,  
 Henry Dillingham,  
 Sherjashub Burne,  
 Shuball Smith,  
 William Bassett, 15.

---

*Taunton.*

TAUNTON.

Mr Gorge Shone,  
 Walter Deane,  
 Richard Williams,  
 Leif Gorge Macey,  
 James Walker,  
 William Harvey,  
 William Witherell,  
 John Hathwey,  
 Thomas Linkolne,  
 Peter Pitts,  
 Francis Smith,

Samuell Smith,  
 Ensigne Thomas Leonard,  
 Samuel Williams,  
 John Bryant,  
 John Cobb,  
 Nathaniell Williams,  
 Joseph Williams,  
 John Richmond,  
 William Hall,  
 James Tisdall,  
 Thomas Dean,

## TAUNTON.

[\*61.]

James Lenard, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Richard Steuens,  
 \*John Deane,  
 Joseph Deane,  
 Thomas Harvey, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Thomas Harvey, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Esra Dean,  
 Thomas Gilbert,  
 Richard Burt,  
 Joseph Wilbor,  
 Shadrach Wilbore,

Henery Hodgis,  
 John Deane,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Gyles Gilbert,  
 John Hathwey, Junier,  
 Joseph Thresher,  
 Samuell Hall, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 John Crosman,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Danforth,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Nath<sup>l</sup> Shove,  
 Israel Thrasher,  
 Phillip King.

---

## YARMOUTH.

*Yarmouth.*

M<sup>r</sup> John Thacher,  
 James Mathewes,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Edmond Hawes,  
 M<sup>r</sup> John Vincent,  
 Jeremiah Howes,  
 Edward Sturgis, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 John Miller,  
 Joseph Howes,  
 Henery Vencent,  
 John Hawes,  
 Kanelme Winslow,

Sacheriah Ryder,  
 Paule Saeres,  
 Samuell Hall,  
 Joseph Ryder,  
 John Burge,  
 Samuell Hall, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
 Ensigne Silas Sares,  
 Thomas Sturges,  
 John Rider,  
 Joseph Hall,  
 Jeremiah Howes, Juni<sup>r</sup>.

---

## BARNSTABLE.

[\*62.]

M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Hinckley,  
 M<sup>r</sup> Barnabas Laythorp,  
 Elder John Chipman,  
 Cap<sup>t</sup> Joseph Laythorpe,  
 Ensigne Barnard Lumbert,  
 James Hamblen, Seni<sup>r</sup>,

*\*Barnstable.*

Will: Crocker,  
 Roger Goodspeed,  
 Abraham Blush,  
 Anstine Bearse,  
 John Jenkins,  
 Robertt Shelley,

John Scudder,	James Gorum,	BARNSTABLE.
Thomas Laythorp,	William Trope,	
Gorge Lewis,	John Hamblen,	
Leiften John Howland,	Samuell Hinckley,	
William Dexter,	Joseph Blush,	
James Cobb,	Mr Thomas Hinckley, Junr,	
James Hamblin, Junr,	Joseph Crocker,	
James Hamblin,	Eliezer Hamblin,	
Thomas Lewis,	John Smith,	
Job Crocker,	John Robinson,	
John Finney, Junr,	Dauid Linitt,	
Jabez Lambert,	Sam <sup>l</sup> Lewes,	
Nathaniell Bacon,	Cornelius Briggs,	
Joshua Lambert,	James Whippoo,	
Edward Lewis,	Benjamin Lambert,	
Leiftenant Samuell Allen,	John Otis,	
Mellatiah Laythorpe,	John Hinkley,	
Samuell Hinckley,	Barnabas Lothrop, Junr,	
John Hinckley,	Thomas Allin,	
John Barker,	James Paine.	
John Dunham, Junier,		

---

*\*Marshfeild.*

MARSHFIELD.

[\*63.]

Mr Samuell Arnold,	John Foster,
Capt Nathaniell Thomas,	Nathaniel Winslow,
Leiftenant Peregrine White,	Jacob Dingley,
Elisha Besbe,	Michell Foard,
John Dingley,	Francis Croker,
Anthony Snow,	Ephraim Litle,
John Bourne,	Hopestill Bestbey,
John Rouse,	Josiah Crooker,
Morrise Truant,	Leif <sup>r</sup> Isacke Litle,
William Foard, Junr,	John Doged,
John Rogers,	John Branch,
Samuell Sprague,	John Hewett,
Arther Howland, Junr,	Samuell Arnold, Junr,

## MARSHFIELD.

Seth Arnold,  
 John Sherman,  
 Israel Holmes,  
 Justus Ames,  
 John Barker,  
 Josiah Holmes,  
 Thomas Wood,  
 Jonathan Ames,  
 Samuell Little,  
 John Read,  
 Samuell Thomas,  
 Isacke Holmes,  
 Josias Snow,  
 Daniell White,  
 Clement Kinge,  
 Abraham Holmes,  
 Robert Stanford,  
 Richard Childs,  
 John Thomas,

Mr Isaac Winslow,  
 Mr Nath<sup>l</sup> Thomas, Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
 Kenelm Baker,  
 Nath<sup>l</sup> Winslow, Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
 Sam<sup>l</sup> Doggett,  
 Sam<sup>r</sup> Sherman,  
 John Rouse,  
 David Eames,  
 Benjamin Phillips,  
 Ebenezer White,  
 Robert Stanford,  
 John Foster, Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
 John Silvester,  
 John Walker,  
 James Macall,  
 John Sayer, Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
 Joseph Taylor,  
 William Stevens.

## EASTHAM.

[\*64.]

Mr John Freeman,  
 Mr John Done,  
 Mr Samuell Treat,  
 Job Cole,  
 Daniel Cole,  
 Robert Vixon,  
 Steuen Wood,  
 Ensigne William Merrick,  
 Henery Atkines,  
 Marke Snow,  
 William Walker,  
 Samuell Freeman,  
 Thomas Paine,  
 John Done, Jun<sup>r</sup>,  
 Capt Jonathan Sparrow,

*\*Eastham.*

John Banges,  
 Thomas Rogers,  
 Joseph Harding,  
 Jonathan Higenes,  
 Stephen Snow,  
 John Freeman,  
 John Mayo,  
 Joshua Banges,  
 Stephen Hopkens,  
 Josiah Cooke,  
 Daniell Done,  
 John Rogers,  
 Thomas Williams,  
 Joseph Stanton,  
 Josiah Snow,

Mr Edmond Freeman,  
Ephraim Done,  
John Snow,

Samuell Paine,  
Thomas Paine, Junr.

EASTHAM.

---

*\* Rehoboth.*

REHOBOTH.  
[\*65.]

Mr Daniell Smith,  
Mr Samuell Anger,  
Thomas Cooper,  
John Read, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
Capt Peter Hunt,  
Leift Nicholas Pecke,  
William Sabin,  
Anthonie Perry,  
Jonah Palmer,  
John Titus, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
Wiltam Carpenter, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
John Perram,  
Samuell Newman,  
Nicholas Iyd, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
Thomas Read,  
Gilbert Brookes,  
Jonathan Fuller,  
John Pecke,  
Samuell Pecke,  
Thomas Cooper, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
Enocke Hunt,  
Jonathan Bosworth, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
Preserved Abel,  
John Ormsbey,  
Jonathan Blesse,  
Gorge Kinricke,

Serj: Thomas Wilmouth,  
Richard Whittacare,  
Samuell Sabin,  
Joseph Pecke,  
Abraham Perram,  
John Willmouth,  
John Titus, Juni<sup>r</sup>,  
Stephen Paine,  
Noah Mason,  
Daniel Read,  
Thomas Kenricke,  
John Hunt,  
Joseph Bosworth,  
Samuell Robinson,  
Nathaniel Chaffey,  
Samuell Walker,  
Samuell Bullocke,  
Jonathan Wilmouth,  
Nicholas Iyde,  
Joshua Smith,  
Gorge Robinson,  
Joseph Sabin,  
John Perram,  
Christopher Sanders,  
John Woodcock, Seni<sup>r</sup>,  
Phillip Walker.

[The following list comprises some of the names of the purchasers. The leaf containing the thirty-nine first names is lost. The full list is on the 177<sup>th</sup> page of the fourth volume of Court Orders.]

[*66.]	*Samuell Fuller, Francis Eaton, William Bassett, Fran <sup>c</sup> Sprague, The heirs of John Crackstone, Edward Bumpus, William Palmer, Peter Browne, Henry Sampson, Experience Mitchell,	Phillip Delanoy, Moyses Simonson, George Soule, Edward Holman, 53, M <sup>r</sup> James Sherley, M <sup>r</sup> Beachampe, M <sup>r</sup> Andrews, M <sup>r</sup> Hatherly, M <sup>r</sup> William Thomas.	In all 58.
--------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------

Copied from the Booke of Acts and Passages of Court, from an<sup>o</sup> 1640 to anno 1651.

p SAMUEL SPRAGUE, Secretary to the Gen<sup>ll</sup> Court  
 of New Plimouth Colony, 1686.

# INDEX.





# I N D E X

TO

## BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

This Index is generally in chronological order, and frequently the names of parents are repeated; but this course has been adopted to save time in examination, which was deemed of more consequence than a strictly alphabetical arrangement.

D. P.

### BIRTHS.

<p><b>A</b> BELL, DOROTHY, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 16 November, 1677, . . . 66</p> <p>Joanna, daughter of Preserved, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1681, . . . . . 76</p> <p>Preserved, children of, . . . . . 66, 76</p> <p>Adams, Adames, William, son of James, Scituate, 16 May, 1647, . . . . . 19</p> <p>Anna, daughter of James, Scituate, 18 April, 1649, . . . . . 19</p> <p>Richard, son of James, Scituate, 19 April, 1651, . . . . . 20</p> <p>Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 27 January, 1653, . . . . . 20</p> <p>James, children of, . . . . . 19, 20</p> <p>Albey, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 October, 1673, . . . . . 52</p> <p>John, child of, . . . . . 52</p> <p>Allen, Allin, Caleb, Sandwich, 27 June, 1648, . . . 6</p> <p>Esther, Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, . . . 6</p> <p>Ebenezer, Sandwich, 10 February, 1649, . . . 9</p> <p>Judah, son of George, Sandwich, 30 January, 1650, . . . . . 11</p> <p>George, child of, . . . . . 11</p> <p>Esther, daughter of Jonah, Jun., Taunton, 3 January, 1662, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Jonah, Jun., child of, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Mary, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 12 May, 1663, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Sarah, daughter of Jonah, Taunton, 4 November, 1665, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Jonah, son of Jonah, Taunton, 17 August, 1667, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Jonah, children of, . . . . . 38</p>	<p>Allen, Isaac, son of Isaac, Rehoboth, 3 January, 1674, . . . . . 53</p> <p>Catharine, daughter of Isaac, Rehoboth, 18 January, . . . . . 88</p> <p>Isaac, children of, . . . . . 53, 88</p> <p>Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Mary, Swansey, 28 September, 1673, . . . . 48</p> <p>Christian, daughter of Daniel, Swansey, 26 January, 1674, . . . . . 61</p> <p>Daniel, children of, . . . . . 48, 61</p> <p>John, son of Gedian and Sarah, Swansey, 20 October, 1673, . . . . . 48</p> <p>Gedian, child of, . . . . . 48</p> <p>Angeir, Anger, Ames, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 June, 1681, . . . . . 76</p> <p>Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1682, . . . . . 78</p> <p>Samuel, children of, . . . . . 76, 78</p> <p>Annible, Samuel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) 2 January, 1646, . . . . . 41</p> <p>Ezekiel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) Barnstable, . . . . . 41</p> <p>Desire, daughter of Anthony and Aune, (Alcocke,) Barnstable, October, 1653, . . . 41</p> <p>Anthony, children of, . . . . . 41</p> <p>Armsbey, Armesbey, Armsbee, Armby, Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 23 February, 1668, . . . . . 54</p> <p>Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1671, . . . . . 54</p> <p>Rebekah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 May, 1672, . . . . . 60</p> <p>Judith, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 8 January, 1673, . . . . . 59</p> <p>Thomas, children of, . . . . . 54, 59, 60</p>
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

Armsbey, see Ormsbey.	
Arnoll, Samuel, son of Samuel, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, . . . . .	9
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	9
Atkins, Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, 13 March, 1647, . . . . .	5
Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 24 February, 1651, . . . . .	13
Henry, children of, . . . . .	13
Isaac, son of Henry, Eastham, 14 June, 1657, . . . . .	30
Henry, child of, . . . . .	30
Austine, John, son of Jonah, Taunton, 1 July, 1671, . . . . .	54
Jonah, son of, . . . . .	54

## MARRIAGES.

Adams, James, and Frances Varsell, Scituate, 16 July, 1646, . . . . .	19
Alcocke, Anne, and Anthony Annible, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, . . . . .	41
Allen, Allin, William and Priscilla Browne, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, . . . . .	9
Isaac, and Mary Bowin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, . . . . .	52
Joseph, and Hannah Sabin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673, . . . . .	52
Jonah, Sen., and Frances Hill, (of Unkety,) Taunton, 14 December, 1667, . . . . .	38
Andrewes, Hannah, and Isaac Negus, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, . . . . .	83
Sarah, and Garet Talbutt, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, . . . . .	38
Annible, Anthony, and Anne Alcocke, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, . . . . .	41
Hannah, and Thomas Burman, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, . . . . .	41
Susanna, and William Hatch, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, . . . . .	28
Ansell, Mary, and Joseph Laythorp, Barnstable, 11 December, 1660, . . . . .	46
Atwood, Mary, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 11 December, 1661, . . . . .	23
Auger, Thomas, and Elizabeth Packer, (of Bridgewater,) Taunton, 14 November, 1665, . . . . .	30, 38
Austin, Esther, and Anthony Newland, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, . . . . .	86

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Adams, Adames, Richard, son of James, Scituate, died 25 July, 1651, . . . . .	20, 21
James, child of, . . . . .	20, 21
Allen, George, Sen., Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, . . . . .	6
Allin, Constant, wife of Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 22 April, 1667, . . . . .	38

Allin, Jonah, Sen., wife of, . . . . .	38
Nehemiah, Swansea, buried, 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61
Annadowne, Roger, Rehoboth, buried 13 November, 1673, . . . . .	52
Annible, Jane, wife of Anthony, Barnstable, buried, December, 1643, . . . . .	41
Anthony, wife of, . . . . .	41
Armstrong, Gregory, Plymouth, died 5 November, 1650, . . . . .	11
Atkins, Mary, daughter of Henry, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1649, . . . . .	8
Henry, child of, . . . . .	8
Atwood, Ann, Plymouth, died 1 June, . . . . .	17
Austin, Austine, Jonah, Taunton, died 10 May, 1676, . . . . .	65
Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1683, . . . . .	83

## BIRTHS.

<b>B</b> ACON, SAMUEL, son of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 9 March, 1659—1660, . . . . .	41
Martha, daughter of Samuel and Martha, (Foxwell,) Barnstable, 6 January, 1661, . . . . .	41
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	41
Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 4 September, 1643, . . . . .	42
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 5 February, 1645, . . . . .	42
Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 12 August, 1648, . . . . .	42
Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 25 February, 1650, . . . . .	42
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1653, . . . . .	42
Jeremiah, son of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 May, 1657, . . . . .	42
Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah, (Mayo,) Barnstable, 8 February, 1659, . . . . .	42
Nathaniel, children of, . . . . .	42
Baker, Samuel, son of Francis, Yarmouth, first of May, 1648, . . . . .	6
Francis, child of, . . . . .	6
Daniel, Yarmouth, 2 September, 1650, . . . . .	12
Banges, Bethiah, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 28 May, 1650, . . . . .	15
Mercy, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, . . . . .	15
Apphiab, daughter of Edward, Eastham, 15 October, 1651, . . . . .	15
Edward, children of, . . . . .	15
Edward, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 September, 1663, . . . . .	56
Rebekah, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 1 February, 1667, . . . . .	56

Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 11 May, 1670, . . . . .	56	Bell, James, children of, . . . . .	40, 55
Jonathan, children of, . . . . .	56	Benjamin, Joseph, . . . . .	41
Barnes, Lydia, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 April, 1647, . . . . .	4	Berston, Deborah, daughter of William, Scituate, August, 1650, . . . . .	18
John, child of, . . . . .	4	William, son of William, Scituate, September, 1652, . . . . .	18
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 14 February, 1674, . . . . .	61	William, children of, . . . . .	18
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	61	Besbey, Martha, daughter of John, Marshfield, 13 October, 1688, . . . . .	89
Barrow, Eleazer, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 September, 1669, . . . . .	32	John, son of John, Marshfield, 15 September, 1690, . . . . .	89
Robert, son of, . . . . .	32	Elijah, son of John, Marshfield, 29 January, 1691-2, . . . . .	89
Bartlet, Lydia, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 8 June, 1647, . . . . .	4	Mary, daughter of John, Marshfield, 28 March, 1693, . . . . .	89
Meray, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10 March, 1650, . . . . .	11	Moses, son of John, Marshfield, 20 October, 1695, . . . . .	89
Robert, children of, . . . . .	11	Elisha, son of John, Marshfield, 3 May, 1698, . . . . .	89
Beer, Benjamin, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1674, . . . . .	53	John, children of, . . . . .	89
Robert, child of, . . . . .	53	Bessey, David, Sandwich, 23 May, 1649, . . . . .	9
Beirse, Mary, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 1640, . . . . .	41	Billington, Rebecca, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 8 June, 1647, . . . . .	4
Martha, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 1642, . . . . .	41	—, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, . . . . .	13
Priscilla, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 10 March, 1643, . . . . .	41	Francis, children of, . . . . .	4, 13
Sarah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 28 March, 1646, . . . . .	42	Blackwell, Michael, Sandwich, first of June, 1648, . . . . .	6
Abigail, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 18 December, 1647, . . . . .	42	Michael, son of John, Sandwich, 16 November, 1676, . . . . .	64
Hannah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 16 November, 1649, . . . . .	42	John, child of, . . . . .	64
Joseph, son of Austine, Barnstable, 25 January, 1651, . . . . .	42	Blanding, Blandinge, Samuel, son of William, Rehoboth, 11 April, 1680, . . . . .	73
Esther, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, 2 October, 1653, . . . . .	42	Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 14 April, . . . . .	87
Lydia, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, September, 1655, . . . . .	42	William, children of, . . . . .	73, 87
Rebekah, daughter of Austine, Barnstable, September 26, 1657, . . . . .	42	Blush, Sarah, daughter of Abraham and Anne, Barnstable, 2 December, 1641, . . . . .	41
James, son of Austine, Barnstable, July, 1660, . . . . .	42	Joseph, son of Abraham and Anne, Barnstable, 5 April, 1648, . . . . .	41
Austine, children of, . . . . .	41, 42	Abraham, son of Abraham and Hannah, (Barker,) Barnstable, 16 October, 1654, . . . . .	41
Bell, Jane, daughter of James, Taunton, 4 April, 1658, . . . . .	40	Abraham, children of, . . . . .	41
John, son of James, Taunton, 15 August, 1660, . . . . .	40	Boatfish, Bottfish, —, Sandwich, 27 March, 1648, . . . . .	5
James, son of James, Taunton, 10 July, 1663, . . . . .	40	Joseph, son of Robert, Sandwich, 3 April, 1651, . . . . .	13
Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 7 January, 1664, . . . . .	40	Robert, child of, . . . . .	13
Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 September, 1666, . . . . .	40	Bobbitt, Bobbitt, Edward, son of Edward, Taunton, 15 July, 1655, . . . . .	40
Elizabeth, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 November, 1668, . . . . .	40	Sarah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20 March, 1657, . . . . .	40
Mary, daughter of James, Taunton, 7 July, 1669, . . . . .	40	Hannah, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 9 March, 1660, . . . . .	40
Joseph, son of James, Taunton, 27 June, 1670, . . . . .	55	Damaris, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 September, 1663, . . . . .	40
Esther, daughter of James, Taunton, 15 August, 1672, . . . . .	55	Elkana, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1665, . . . . .	40
		Doreas, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 20 January, 1666, . . . . .	40

Bobbitt, Esther, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 April, 1669, . . . . .	40	Briggs, Thomas, son of William, Taunton, 9 September, 1669, . . . . .	39
Ruth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 7 August, 1671, . . . . .	54	Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 10 September, 1669, . . . . .	39
Deliverance, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1673, . . . . .	59	Elizabeth, daughter of William, Taunton, 4 November, 1672, . . . . .	58
Edward, children of, . . . . .	40, 54, 59	Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 August, 1674, . . . . .	65
Bonham, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 8 October, 1659, . . . . .	41	Matthew, son of William, Taunton, 5 February, 1676, . . . . .	65
Mary, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller,) Barnstable, 4 October, 1661, . . . . .	41	William, children of, . . . . .	37, 39, 58, 65
Nicholas, children of, . . . . .	41	John, Taunton, 19 March, 1680, . . . . .	81
Bonum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 4 December, 1649, . . . . .	8	William, son of Richard, Taunton, 21 November, 1663, . . . . .	37
Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 12 January, 1650, . . . . .	10	Rebekah, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 15 August, 1665, . . . . .	37
Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 10 December, 1653, . . . . .	15	Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 7 April, 1668, . . . . .	36
George, children of, . . . . .	8, 10, 15	John, son of Richard, Taunton, 13 February, 1672, . . . . .	68
Bosworth, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin, Plymouth, 21 December, 1669, . . . . .	33	Joseph, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 June, 1674, . . . . .	68
Benjamin, child of, . . . . .	33	Benjamin, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 September, 1677, . . . . .	68
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Jun., and Elizabeth, Nantasket, 22 March, 1672, . . . . .	34	Richard, children of, . . . . .	36, 37, 68
Nathaniel, Jun., child of, . . . . .	34	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 15 March, 1668, . . . . .	39
Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Swansea, November 5, 1673, . . . . .	48	David, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 6 December, 1669, . . . . .	39
Jonathan, child of, . . . . .	48	Jonathan, children of, . . . . .	39
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1681, . . . . .	77	Brown, Browne, Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 14 May, 1650, . . . . .	10
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 27 September, . . . . .	87	George, son of William, Plymouth, 16 January, 1651, . . . . .	13
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	77, 87	William, son of William, Plymouth, 1 April, 1654, . . . . .	16
Bourne, Ezra, Sandwich, 12 May, 1648, . . . . .	6	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, beginning of March, 1655-6, . . . . .	16
Bowin, Bowine. Isaac, son of Obadiah, Rehoboth, 30 September, 1674, . . . . .	53	William, children of, . . . . .	10, 13, 16
Obadiah, child of, . . . . .	53	Anne, daughter of John and Anne, Swansea, 19 September, 1673, . . . . .	48
Hezekiah, son of Obadiah, Jun., Swansea, 19 November, 1682, . . . . .	80	John, son of John, Swansea, 28 April, 1675, . . . . .	61
Obadiah, Jun., child of, . . . . .	80	John, children of, . . . . .	48, 61
Bradford, John, son of William, Plymouth, 20 February, 1652, . . . . .	14	Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1681, . . . . .	77
William, child of, . . . . .	14	Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1682 . . . 1681, . . . . .	77
William, son of William, Jun., Plymouth, 11 March, 1654, (and baptized 25 March, 1655,) . . . . .	16	Jabez, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 30 December, . . . . .	87
William, Jun., child of, . . . . .	16	Joseph, children of, . . . . .	77, 87
Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 18 April, 1665, . . . . .	25	Margaret, daughter of James, Jun., Swansea, 28 June, 1682, . . . . .	80
Joseph, child of, . . . . .	25	James, Jun., child of, . . . . .	80
Brayman, Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, . . . . .	79	Bryant, John, son of John, Scituate, 17 August, 1644, . . . . .	18
Joseph, child of, . . . . .	79	Hannah, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 January, 1645, . . . . .	18
Briggs, Briggs, William, son of William, Taunton, 25 January, 1667, . . . . .	37		

Bryant, Sarah, daughter of John, Scituate, 29 September, 1648, . . . . .	18	Burman, Thomas, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, 1648, . . . . .	41
Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 February, 1649, . . . . .	18	Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, July, 1651, . . . . .	41
Martha, daughter of John, Scituate, 26 February, 1651, . . . . .	18	Desire, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1654, . . . . .	41
Samuel, son of John, Scituate, 6 February, 1653, . . . . .	18	Mary, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, March, 1656, . . . . .	41
John, children of, . . . . .	18, 19	Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, September, 1658, . . . . .	41
John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 7 April, 1650, . . . . .	10	Trustrum, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, August, 1661, . . . . .	41
Mary, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 29 May, 1654, . . . . .	22	Thomas, children of, . . . . .	41
Stephen, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 2 February, 1657, . . . . .	22	Butler, Patience, born at Sandwich, 14 August, 1648, . . . . .	6
Sarah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 28 November, 1659, . . . . .	22	Dorothy, daughter of Thomas, Sandwich, 23 January, 1650, . . . . .	11
Lydia, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 23 October, 1662, . . . . .	23	Thomas, child of, . . . . .	11
Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 17 October, 1665, . . . . .	26	Butterworth, Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 March, 1677, . . . . .	66
Stephen, children of, . . . . .	10, 22, 23, 26	John, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1679, . . . . .	86
Buckland, Matthew, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 September, 1674, . . . . .	53	Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 January, 1682, . . . . .	78
Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1678, . . . . .	70	John, children of, . . . . .	66, 78, 86
Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1680, . . . . .	73		
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	53, 70, 73		
David, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 22 March, 1675, . . . . .	62		
Benjamin, son of, . . . . .	62		
Bullocke, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1674, . . . . .	53		
Thankful, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1681, . . . . .	77		
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	53, 77		
Bumpas, Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 2 August, 1669, . . . . .	33, 34		
Wybra, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 May, 1672, . . . . .	34		
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	33, 34		
Bundy, Bunday, James, son of John, Taunton, 29 December, 1664, . . . . .	36		
Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 March, 1668, . . . . .	35		
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 October, 1677, . . . . .	70		
Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, . . . . .	82		
Edward, son of John, Taunton, 13 August, 1681, . . . . .	85		
John, children of, . . . . .	35, 36, 70, 82, 85		
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 4 October, 1670, . . . . .	39		
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	39		
Burman, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1646, . . . . .	41		

MARRIAGES.

Bacon, Samuel, and Martha Foxwell, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, . . . . .	41
Nathaniel, and Hannah Mayo, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, . . . . .	42
Banges, Rebecca, and Jonathan Sparrow, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, . . . . .	15
Joshua, and Hannah Scudder, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, . . . . .	58
John, and Hannah Smalley, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, . . . . .	28
Jonathan, and Mary Mayo, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, . . . . .	56
Mercy, and Stephen Merricke, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, . . . . .	57
Apphia, and John Knowles, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, . . . . .	57
Baker, Mary, and Stephen Vinal, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, . . . . .	29
Mercy, and Zechariah Edey, Jun., Swansea, 13 February, 1683, . . . . .	84
Barker, Hannah, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, Isaac, and Judith Prence, Plymouth, 28 December, 1665, . . . . .	41
31	
Barnes, Hester, and John Rickard, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, . . . . .	13
Murv, and Robert Marshall, Plymouth, . . . . .	22
Jonathan, and Elizabeth Hedge, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, . . . . .	31

Barrow, Robert, and Ruth Bonum, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, . . . . .	31	Bourne, Elisha, and Patience Skiffe, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, . . . . .	81
Bartlet, Bartlett, Elizabeth, and Anthony Sprague, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, . . . . .	23	Bowin, Bowine, Esther, and Samuel Miller, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, . . . . .	79
Mary, and Richard Foster, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, . . . . .	13	Mary, and Isaac Allin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, . . . . .	52
Marcy, of Plymouth, and John Ivey, of Boston, 25 December, 1668, . . . . .	32	Richard, and Mary Titus, Rehoboth, 9 January, . . . . .	88
Rebecca, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, . . . . .	8	Bradford, Mercy, and Benjamin Vermayes, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, . . . . .	5
Sarah, and Samuel Rider, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, . . . . .	17	Brayman, Jane, and Samuel Hallowey, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, . . . . .	38
Basset, Bassett, Elizabeth, and Thomas Burgis, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, . . . . .	6	Brenton, Elizabeth, and John Poole, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, . . . . .	59
Mary, and John Redding, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, . . . . .	64	Brigg, Hugh, of Taunton, and Martha Everson, of Plymouth, 1 March, 1683, . . . . .	84
Bayley, Elizabeth, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, . . . . .	47	Briggs, Richard, and Rebecca Hoskins, (of Lakenham,) Taunton, 15 August, 1662, . . . . .	38
Beere, Robert, and Elizabeth Bulluck, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, . . . . .	52	William, and Sarah Macomber, (of Marshfield,) Taunton, 6 November, 1666, . . . . .	38
Bell, Esther, and Richard Marshall, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, . . . . .	69	Brooks, Brookes, Bethia, and Samuel Tharsher, Rehoboth, 4 December, . . . . .	88
Besbey, John, and Joanna Brookes, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, . . . . .	89	Hannah, and Robert Crossman, Jun., Taunton, 21 July, 1679, . . . . .	83
Billington, Martha, and Samuel Eaton, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660, . . . . .	22	Joanna, and John Besby, Marshfield, 13 September, 1687, . . . . .	89
Mercy, and John Martin, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, . . . . .	76	Brooman, Joseph, and Sarah Savage, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, . . . . .	76
Birch, Thomas, and Bathsbea Sanford, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, . . . . .	84	Browne, Andia, and Hezekiah Willett, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, . . . . .	61
Black, Anna, (of Milton,) and Thomas Gilbert, Boston, 18 December, 1676, . . . . .	70	Joseph, and Hannah Fitch, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, . . . . .	72
Blanding, William and Bethya, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, . . . . .	53	Priscilla, and William Allen, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, . . . . .	9
Blisse, Rachel, and Thomas Manning, Swansea, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1674, . . . . .	51, 53	William, and Mary Murcock, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, . . . . .	8
Blush, Abraham, and Hannah Barker, Barnstable, . . . . .	41	Bryant, John, and Mary Lewis, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, . . . . .	17
Abraham, and Alice Derby, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, . . . . .	41	John, and Elizabeth Witherell, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, . . . . .	49
Bobitt, Sarah, and Samuel Pitts, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, . . . . .	82	John, and Abigail Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, . . . . .	31
Bonham, Nicholas, and Hannah Fuller, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, . . . . .	41	Abigail, and John Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, . . . . .	31
Bonum, Patience, and Richard Willis, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, . . . . .	33	Bucke, Ruth, and Joseph Garrett, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, . . . . .	50
Ruth, and Robert Barrow, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, . . . . .	31	Bullocke, Bulluck, Elizabeth, and Robert Beere, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, . . . . .	52
Bosworth, Benjamin, and Hannah Morton, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, . . . . .	31	Samuel, and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, . . . . .	48
Nathaniel, Jun., of Hull, and Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, . . . . .	33	Samuel, and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, . . . . .	62
Botfish, Bottfish, Bridget, and Samuel Hinckley, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, . . . . .	44	Bunday, Mary, and Andrew Smith, Taunton, 5 January, 1673, . . . . .	58
Mary, and John Crocker, Barnstable, November, 1659, . . . . .	43	John, (Taunton,) and Ruth Surney, (Mendum,) 9 January, 1676, . . . . .	65

Burgis, Thomas, and Elizabeth Basset, Sandwich,  
8 November, 1648, . . . . . 6

Burman, Thomas, and Hannah Annible, Barnstable,  
1 March, 1645, . . . . . 41

Burph, Stephen, and Elizabeth Perry, Rehoboth,  
29 May, 1674, . . . . . 53

Butterworth, John, and Hannah Wheaten, Reho-  
both, 4 September, 1674, . . . . . 53

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Banges, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, died 11 May,  
1670, . . . . . 56

Jonathan, child of, . . . . . 56

Barnes, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 25 De-  
cember, 1648, . . . . . 5

Mary, wife of John, Plymouth, died 2 June,  
1651, . . . . . 13

John, child of, . . . . . 5

John, wife of, . . . . . 13

Barrow, Eliezer, son of Robert, Plymouth, died 13  
December, 1669, . . . . . 32

Robert, child of, . . . . . 32

Beares, Robert, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1676, . . . . . 63

Blackmore, William, Scituate, died 21 April, 1676, 50

Blackston, Sarah, wife of William, Rehoboth,  
buried June, 1673, . . . . . 52

William, wife of, . . . . . 52

Blush, Anne, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried  
16 May, 1651, . . . . . 41

Hannah, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried  
March, 1658, . . . . . 41

Abraham, wives of, . . . . . 41

Bobbitt, Dorcas, daughter of Edward, Taunton,  
died 9 April, 1674, . . . . . 55

Edward, child of, . . . . . 55

Bonuu, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth,  
died 1649, . . . . . 8

George, child of, 1649, . . . . . 8

Bosworth, Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, Jun., of  
Nantasket, died 6 April, 1673, . . . . . 34

Nathaniel, Jun., wife of, . . . . . 34

Bowine, Richard, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 4 Feb-  
ruary, 1674, . . . . . 54

Richard, widow of, buried 1675, . . . . . 63

Bradford, Alice, Sen., Plymouth, died 26 March,  
1670, . . . . . 33

Alice, Jun., Plymouth, died 12 December,  
1671, . . . . . 33

Briggs, Sarah, wife of William, Taunton, died 20  
March, 1680, . . . . . 81

William, wife of, . . . . . 81

Browne, Dorothy, wife of John, Sen., Swansea, 27  
January, 1673, . . . . . 48

John, Sen., wife of, . . . . . 48

Bryant, Mary, daughter of John, died, Scituate, 8  
April, 1652, . . . . . 19

Mary, wife of John, Scituate, died 2 July,  
1655, . . . . . 49

John, child of, . . . . . 19

John, wife of, . . . . . 49

Buckland, Buckline, Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Re-  
hoboth, buried May, 1677, . . . . . 64

Joseph, son of, . . . . . 64

John, Rehoboth, buried 20 June, 1677, . . . . . 67

Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 19 May, 1677, . . . . . 67

William, Rehoboth, buried 1 September, . . . . . 88

Bullocke, Mary, wife of Samuel, Swansea, died 4  
October, 1674, . . . . . 51

Samuel, wife of, . . . . . 51

Bundy, Bunday, Patience, daughter of John, died,  
Taunton, 27 March, 1665, . . . . . 30, 36

Martha, wife of John, Taunton, died 1 May,  
1674, . . . . . 55

John, child of, . . . . . 30, 36

John, wife of, . . . . . 55

Burt, Anna, wife of James, Taunton, died 17 Au-  
gust, 1665, . . . . . 39

James, wife of, . . . . . 39

BIRTHS.

CARPENTER, MIRIAM, daughter of Wil-  
liam, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1674, . . . . . 53

Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 12 March,  
1678, . . . . . 70

Ephraim, son of William, Rehoboth, 25 April,  
1681, . . . . . 76

William, children of, . . . . . 53, 70, 76

David, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 17 April,  
1675, . . . . . 62

Solomon, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 23 De-  
cember, 1677, . . . . . 66

Zechariah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1 July,  
1680, . . . . . 73

Abraham, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 20 Sep-  
tember, 1682, . . . . . 78

Samuel, children of, . . . . . 62, 66, 73, 78

Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, 19 November,  
1677, . . . . . 67

Eliphallet, son of John, Rehoboth, 17 April,  
1679, . . . . . 86

Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 Jan-  
uary, 1680, . . . . . 73

Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 9 Feb-  
ruary, —, . . . . . 88

John, children of, . . . . . 67, 73, 86, 88

Margaret, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 4  
May, 1675, . . . . . 61

Joseph, child of, . . . . . 61

Carpenter, Jotham, son of Benjamin, Swansea, 1 June, 1682, . . . . .	80	Chettenden, Rebecca, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, . . . . .	28
Benjamin, child of, . . . . .	80	Mary, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 17 August, 1648, . . . . .	28
Caswell, Casewell, Stephen, son of Thomas, Taun- ton, 15 February, 1648, . . . . .	36	Israel, son of Isaac, Scituate, 10 October, 1651, Stephen, son of Isaac, Scituate, 5 November, 1654, . . . . .	28
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 22 Febru- ary, 1650, . . . . .	37	Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 9 Sep- tember, 1658, . . . . .	28
Peter, son of Thomas, Taunton, October, 1652, . . . . .	37	Isaac, son of Isaac, Scituate, 30 September, 1663, . . . . .	29
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Au- gust, 1654, . . . . .	37	Isaac, children of, . . . . .	28, 29
John, son of Thomas, Taunton, July, 1656, . . . . .	37	Child, Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah and Martha, Swansey, 2 September, 1683, . . . . .	85
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, Novem- ber, 1658, . . . . .	37	Jeremiah, child of, . . . . .	85
William, son of Thomas, Taunton, 15 Sep- tember, 1660, . . . . .	37	Chipman, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 24 June, 1647, . . . . .	4
Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 26 January, 1662, . . . . .	35	John, child of, . . . . .	4
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 10 January, 1664, . . . . .	35	Hope, daughter of John, Barnstable, 13 Au- gust, 1652, . . . . .	42
Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 27 Oc- tober, 1666, . . . . .	36	Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 25 De- cember, 1654, . . . . .	42
Esther, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 4 June, 1669, . . . . .	39	John, son of John, Barnstable, 2 March, 1656—7, . . . . .	43
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	35—37, 39	Hannah, daughter of John, Barnstable, 14 January, 1658, . . . . .	43
Stephen, son of Stephen, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1673, . . . . .	59	Samuel, son of John, Barnstable, 15 April, 1662, . . . . .	43
Joseph, son of Stephen, Taunton, 18 May, 1678, . . . . .	80	John, children of, . . . . .	42, 43
Stephen, children of, . . . . .	59, 80	Church, Abigail, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 22 June, 1647, . . . . .	4
Cattle, Cetill, Mary, daughter of Edward, Taun- ton, 5 April, 1683, . . . . .	86	Richard, child of, . . . . .	4
Edward, child of, . . . . .	86	Churchill, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 November, 1649, . . . . .	7
Chaffey, Chaffee, Chafey, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Swansey, 19 October, 1672, . . . . .	49	Eliezer, son of John, Plymouth, 20 April, 1652, . . . . .	14
Rachel, daughter of Nathaniel, Swansey, 7 September, 1673, . . . . .	51	Mary, daughter of John, Plymouth, 1 Au- gust, 1654, . . . . .	16
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 8 Febru- ary, 1675, . . . . .	62	John, children of, . . . . .	7, 14, 16
Jonathan, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 7 April, 1678, . . . . .	71	Hannah, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 23 August, 1676, . . . . .	67
David, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 22 Au- gust, 1680, . . . . .	73	Joanna, daughter of Eliezer, Plymouth, 25 November, 1678, . . . . .	67
Experience, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 24 March, . . . . .	87	Eliezer, children of, . . . . .	67
Nathaniel, children of, . . . . .	49, 51, 62, 71, 73, 87	John, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 22 July, 1678, . . . . .	67
John, son of Joseph, Swansey, 16 Septem- ber, 1673, . . . . .	51	Joseph, child of, . . . . .	67
Dorothy, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, 4 Sep- tember, 1682, . . . . .	80	Clapp, Abigail, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 29 January, 1659, . . . . .	49
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	51, 80	Thomas, child of, . . . . .	49
Chandler, Samuel, son of Benjamin, Scituate, 30 November, 1674, . . . . .	50	Cleaguchorne, James, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 29 January, 1654, . . . . .	42
Benjamin, son of, . . . . .	50	Mary, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lum- bert,) Barnstable, 28 October, 1655, . . . . .	42
Chettenden, Sarah, daughter of Isaac, Scituate, 25 February, 1646, . . . . .	28	Elizabeth, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, April, 1658, . . . . .	42



- Cleaguerhorne, Sarah, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1659, . . . . . 42
- Robert, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 27 October, 1661, . . . . . 42
- James, children of, . . . . . 42
- Cobb, John, son of Henry, Plymouth, 7 June, 1632, . . . . . 42
- James, son of Henry, Plymouth, 14 January, 1634, . . . . . 42
- Mary, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 24 March, 1637, . . . . . 42
- Patience, daughter of Henry, Barnstable, 19 March, 1641, . . . . . 42
- Gershom, son of Henry, Barnstable, 10 January, 1644, . . . . . 42
- Eliezer, son of Henry, Barnstable, 30 March, 1648, . . . . . 42
- Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, September, 1651, . . . . . 42
- Samuel, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 12 October, 1654, . . . . . 42
- Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1658, . . . . . 42
- Jonathan, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1660, . . . . . 42
- Henry, children of, . . . . . 42
- Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 10 February, 1670, . . . . . 59
- Morgan, son of Augustine, Taunton, 29 December, 1673, . . . . . 59
- Samuel, son of Augustine, Taunton, 9 November, 1675, . . . . . 66
- Bethiah, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 5 April, 1678, . . . . . 83
- Mercy, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 12 August, 1680, . . . . . 82
- Augustine, children of, . . . . . 59, 66, 82, 83
- John, son of John, Taunton, 31 March, 1678, . . . . . 69
- John, child of, . . . . . 69
- John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1662, . . . . . 23
- Elisha, son of John, Plymouth, 3 April, 1678, . . . . . 68
- James, son of John, Plymouth, 20 July, 1682, . . . . . 75
- John, children of, . . . . . 23, 68, 75
- Coblech, John, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 January, 1672, . . . . . 49
- John, child of, . . . . . 49
- Cole, Israel, son of Daniel, Eastham, 8 January, 1653, . . . . . 15
- Mary, daughter of Daniel, Eastham, 10 March, 1658, . . . . . 27
- Daniel, children of, . . . . . 15, 27
- Rebecca, daughter of Job, Eastham, 26 August, 1654, . . . . . 15
- Job, child of, . . . . . 15
- Cole, Ruth, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 March, 1667-8, . . . . . 57
- John, son of John, Eastham, 6 March, 1669-70, . . . . . 57
- John, children of, . . . . . 57
- James, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 3 (8) November, 1655, . . . . . 72, 74
- Hugh, Jun., son of Hugh, Plymouth, 8 (15) March, 1658, . . . . . 72, 74
- John, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 15 (16) May, 1660, . . . . . 72, 74
- Martha, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 (16) April, 1662, . . . . . 72, 74
- Anna, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 October, 1664, . . . . . 72, 74
- Ruth, daughter of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 8 (17) January, 1666, . . . . . 72, 74
- Joseph, son of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 15 May, 1668, . . . . . 72
- Hugh, Sen., children of, . . . . . 72, 74
- Mary, daughter of James, Jun., Plymouth, 3 December, 1653, . . . . . 15
- James, Jun., child of, . . . . . 15
- Cook, Cooke, Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob, 18 January, 1647, . . . . . 5
- Caleb, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 29 March, 1651, . . . . . 12
- Jacob, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 26 March, 1653, . . . . . 15
- Mary, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 12 January, 1657, . . . . . 17
- Martha, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 16 March, 1659, . . . . . 22
- Francis, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 5 January, 1662, . . . . . 23
- Ruth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 17 January, 1665, . . . . . 32
- Jacob, children of, . . . . . 5, 12, 15, 17, 22, 23, 32
- Hester, daughter of John, Plymouth, 16 August, 1650, . . . . . 10
- Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 25 July, . . . . . 16
- John, children of, . . . . . 10, 16
- Josiah, son of Josiah, Eastham, 12 November, 1670, . . . . . 58
- Josiah, child of, . . . . . 58
- Cooper, Judith, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 September, 1673, . . . . . 52
- Thomas, child of, . . . . . 52
- Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, . . . . . 53
- Abijah, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 1 May, 1677, . . . . . 67
- Nathaniel, children of, . . . . . 53, 67
- Cotton, Rowland, son of John, Plymouth, 27 December, 1667, . . . . . 31

Cotton, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 April, 1670, . . . . .	33	Crosman, Mary, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 16 July, 1655, . . . . .	38
Maria, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 January, 1671, . . . . .	33	Robert, son of Robert, Taunton, 3 August, 1657, . . . . .	38
Josiah, son of John, Plymouth, 8 January, 1679, . . . . .	72	Joseph, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 April, 1639, . . . . .	38
John, children of, . . . . .	31, 33, 72	Nathaniel, son of Robert, Taunton, 7 August, 1660, . . . . .	38
Hannah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 3 April, 1709, . . . . .	89	Eleazer, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1663, . . . . .	38
Mary, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) August 14, 1710, . . . . .	89	Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 2 May, 1665, . . . . .	38
John, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 5 April, 1712, . . . . .	89	Samuel, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 July, 1667, . . . . .	38
Bethiah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 8 June, 1714, . . . . .	89	Mercy, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 20 March, 1669, . . . . .	39
Theophilus, son of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 31 March, 1716, . . . . .	89	Thomas, son of Robert, Taunton, 6 October, 1671, . . . . .	58
Lucy, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah, (Sturtevant,) 19 February, 1717-18, . . . . .	89	Susanna, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 14 February, 1672, . . . . .	58
Josiah, son of Josiah, 19 January, 1719-20, . . . . .	89	Robert, children of, . . . . .	37, 38, 39, 58
Josiah, children of, . . . . .	89	Crow, Thomas, son of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, . . . . .	9
Crabtree, Benjamin, son of John and Mary, Swansey, 12 October, 1673, . . . . .	48	Elizabeth, daughter of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649, . . . . .	9
Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansey, 25 May, 1683, . . . . .	85	Elverton, or Yelverton, children of, . . . . .	9
John, children of, . . . . .	48, 85	Cudworth, Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Scituate, 8 May, 1674, . . . . .	50
Crocker, John, son of William, Barnstable, May, 1637, . . . . .	43	Jonathan, child of, . . . . .	50
Elizabeth, daughter of William, Barnstable, 22 September, 1639, . . . . .	43	Curtice, John, son of Francis, Plymouth, 26 July, 1673, . . . . .	75
Samuel, son of William, Barnstable, 3 July, 1642, . . . . .	43	Benjamin, son of Francis, Plymouth, 11 August, 1675, . . . . .	75
Job, son of William, Barnstable, 9 March, 1644, . . . . .	43	Francis, son of Francis, Plymouth, about 15 April, 1679, . . . . .	75
Josiah, son of William, Barnstable, 19 September, 1647, . . . . .	43	Elizabeth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 15 June, 1681, . . . . .	75
Eliezer, son of William, Barnstable, 21 July, 1650, . . . . .	43	Elisha, son of Francis, Plymouth, March, 1683, . . . . .	75
Joseph, son of William, Barnstable, 1654, . . . . .	43	Francis, children of, . . . . .	75
William, children of, . . . . .	43	Cushman, Isaac, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, . . . . .	5
Elizabeth, daughter of John, and Mary, (Botfish,) Barnstable, October, 1660, . . . . .	43	Elkanan, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 1 June, 1651, . . . . .	12
John, daughter of, . . . . .	43	Fear, daughter of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 June, 1653, . . . . .	15
Crosbey, Simon, son of Thomas, Eastham, 5 July, 1665, . . . . .	56	Eliezer, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth, 20 February, 1656, . . . . .	16
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Eastham, 24 March, 1667, . . . . .	56	Elder, children of, . . . . .	5, 12, 15, 16
Joseph, son of Thomas, Eastham, 27 January, 1668, . . . . .	56	Cushen, John, son of John, Scituate, 28 April, 1662, . . . . .	29
John, son of Thomas, Eastham, 4 December, 1665, . . . . .	56	Thomas, son of John, Scituate, 26 September, 1663, . . . . .	29
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	56	John, son of John, Scituate, 14 Sept., 1674, . . . . .	50
Crosman, John, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1654, . . . . .	37	John, children of, . . . . .	29, 50



Cobb, Patience, wife of Henry, Barnstable, buried 4 May, 1648, . . . . .	42	Davis, Hannah, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, .	43
Mehitabel, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) buried 8 March, 1652, . . .	42	Mary, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynn- itt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, . . .	43
Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinek- ley,) buried 25 January, 1658, . . . . .	42	Joseph, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, . . . . .	43
Henry, wife of, . . . . .	42	Benjamin, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, . . . . .	43
Henry, children of, . . . . .	42	Simon, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, July, 1658, . . . . .	43
Gershom, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, . .	61	Dolor, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, October, 1660, . . . . .	43
Coggen, Thomas, son of Abigail, Barnstable, buried 26 January, 1658, . . . . .	47	John, children of, . . . . .	43
Abigail, child of, . . . . .	47	Deborah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, January, 1645, . . . . .	47
Cooke, Francis, died at Plymouth, 7 April, 1663, .	23	Mary, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, May 1648, . . . . .	47
Josiah, daughter of, died 24 July, 1656, . . .	30	Andrew, son of Robert, Barnstable, May, 1650, .	47
Cooper, Peter, Rehoboth, buried 28 February, 1677, . . . . .	67	John, son of Robert, Barnstable, 1 March, 1652, . . . . .	47
Abijah, Rehoboth, buried 22 May, 1677, . . .	67	Robert, son of Robert, Barnstable, August, 1654, . . . . .	47
Elizabeth, wife of Deacon Cooper, Rehoboth, buried 1 February, 1680, . . . . .	73	Josias, son of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1656, . . . . .	47
Deacon, wife of, . . . . .	73	Hannah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1658, . . . . .	47
Crabtree, Crabtree, Mary, wife of John, Swansey, died 31 May, 1683, . . . . .	85	Sarah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, Octo- ber, 1660, . . . . .	47
John, wife of, . . . . .	85	Robert, children of, . . . . .	47
Crocker, Elizabeth, daughter of William, buried May, 1658, . . . . .	43	Dean, Deane, Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1668, . . . . .	36
William, child of, . . . . .	43	Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 24 January, 1666, . . . . .	37
Crosby, Thomas, child of, died 10 February, 1670, .	56	John, son of John, Taunton, 28 July, 1670, .	39
Crosman, Crossman, Eliezer, son of Robert, Taun- ton, 26 October, 1667, . . . . .	38	Mehitabel, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 Oc- tober, 1671, . . . . .	54
Robert, child of, . . . . .	38	John, son of John, Taunton, 18 September, 1674, . . . . .	68
BIRTHS.		Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 March, 1676, . . . . .	68
<b>D</b> AMMAN, DEBORAH, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 April, 1645, . . . . .	20	John, children of, . . . . . 36, 37, 39, 54,	68
John, son of John, Scituate, 3 November, 1647, . . . . .	20	Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 1 February, 1670, . . . . .	60
Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, July, 1651, .	20	Haunah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 14 February, 1671, . . . . .	60
Daniel, son of John, Scituate, February, 1652, . . . . .	20	Thomas, children of, . . . . .	60
Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, February, 1649, . . . . .	20	Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, 14 Oc- tober, 1679, . . . . .	83
John, children of, . . . . .	20	Ezra, son of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1680, .	86
Darby, Darby, —, son of John Darby, Yar- mouth, last of February, 1647, . . . . .	3	Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, 11 April, 1681, . . . . .	86
Matthew, son of John, Yarmouth, 8 February, 1649, . . . . .	9	Seth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 3 June, 1683, . .	84
John, children of, . . . . .	3, 9	Ezra, children of, . . . . . 83, 84,	86
Davis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 28 April, 1648, . . . . .	6	Dennis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 19 September, 1649, . . . . .	9
Robert, child of, . . . . .	6	Robert, child of, . . . . .	9
Davis, John, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, January, 1649, . . . . .	43		
Samuel, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, December, 1651, . . . . .	43		

Dexter, Mary, Sandwich, 11 August, 1649, . . .	9	Dean, Thomas, and Katherine Stevens, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, . . . . .	59
Dodson, Sarah, daughter of Anthony, Scituate, August 26, 1652, . . . . .	18	Isaac, and Hannah Leanard, Taunton, 24 Janu- ary, 1677, . . . . .	70
Gershom, son of Anthony, Scituate, Febru- ary, 14, 1653, . . . . .	18	Ezra, and Bethya Edson, Taunton, 17 Decem- ber, 1678, . . . . .	83
Anthony, children of, . . . . .	18	Benjamin, and Sarah Williams, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, . . . . .	82
Done, Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 2 June, 1670, John, son of, . . . . .	57	Delaney, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, . . . . .	17
Constant, son of Daniel, Eastham, 7 March, 1669-70, . . . . .	57	Derbey, Darbey, Anne, and Abraham Blush, Barn- stable, 4 January, 1658, . . . . .	41
Daniel, son of, . . . . .	57	Sarah, and Jabez Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 Decem- ber, 1660, . . . . .	46
Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 January, 1668, . . . . .	57	Dicksey, Elizabeth, and John Faireweather, . . .	51
Appiah, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 July, 1670, . . . . .	57	Dikarson, John, and Elizabeth Hickee, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, . . . . .	13
Ephraim, children of, . . . . .	57	Dillingham, John, and Elizabeth Feake, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
Dotey, Doty, Doten, Isaac, son of Edward, Plym- outh, 8 February, 1647, . . . . .	5	Dodson, Anthony, and Mary Williams, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, . . . . .	17
Joseph, son of Edward, Plymouth, last of April, 1651, . . . . .	12	Doged, John, of Martha's Vineyard, and Bath- sheba Prat, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667,	31
Edward, children of, . . . . .	5, 12	Done, Ephraim, and Mercy Knowles, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, . . . . .	57
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1668, . . . . .	32	Dotey, Doty, Edward, and Sarah Faunce, Plym- outh, 26 February, 1662, . . . . .	23
Edward, son of John, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, . . . . .	32	Faith, and John Phillips, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, . . . . .	31
Jacob, son of John, Plymouth, 24 May, 1673,	32	Dunham, Samuel, and Martha Falloway, Plym- outh, 29 June, 1649, . . . . .	8
John, children of, . . . . .	32	Hannah, and Giles Rickard, Jun., Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, . . . . .	13
Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 July, 1679, . . . . .	67	Jonathan, and Mary Delaney, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, . . . . .	17
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	67	Jonathan, and Mary Cobb, Plymouth, 15 Oc- tober, 1657, . . . . .	17
Drew, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 5 February, 1673, . . . . .	67	Persis, and Benajah Prat, Plymouth, 29 No- vember, 1655, . . . . .	17
John, child of, . . . . .	67	Joseph, and Mercy Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, . . . . .	17
Dunham, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 10 April, 1650, . . . . .	10	Joseph, and Esther Wormall, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, . . . . .	32
Samuel, children of, Plymouth, 29 December, 1651, . . . . .	10, 13	Benajah, and Elizabeth Tilson, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, . . . . .	22
Jonathan, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 12 August, 1650, . . . . .	10		
Samuel, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 25 Feb- ruary, 1651, . . . . .	13		
John, Jun., children of, . . . . .	10, 13		

## MARRIAGES.

Damman, John, Katharine Merritt, Scituate, June, 1644, . . . . .	19
Davis, John, and Hannah Lynnit, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, . . . . .	43
Mary, and Thomas Lewis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, . . . . .	45
Dean, Deane, Susanna, and Joseph Rogers, East- ham, 4 April, 1660, . . . . .	27
John, and Sarah Edson, (of Bridgewater), Taunton, 7 November, 1663, . . . . .	38

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Damman, Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, died February, 1649, . . . . .	20, 21
John, child of, died, . . . . .	20, 21
Dean, Deane, John, son of John, Taunton, died 6 August, 1670, . . . . .	39
John, son of John, Taunton, died August 6, 1670, . . . . .	55

Dean, John, children of, . . . . .	39, 55	Eedy, Eliezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 October, 1671, . . . . .	85, 86
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, died 26 February, 1670, . . . . .	60	Mercy, daughter of John, Taunton, 5 July, 1673, . . . . .	83
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	60	Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 May, 1679, . . . . .	83
Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, died 27 November, 1679, . . . . .	83	John, Taunton, 19 January, 1670, . . . . .	83
Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, died 16 Feb- ruary, 1682, . . . . .	86	Hannah, Taunton, 5 July, 1676, . . . . .	83
Ezra, children of, . . . . .	83, 86	John, children of, . . . . .	37, 83, 85, 86
Dennis, Robert, Yarmouth, son of, died 1649, . .	10	Caleb, son of Caleb and Elizabeth, Swansea, 29 May, 1672, . . . . .	49
Dotey, Edward, Plymouth, died 23 August, 1655,	17	Samuel, son of Caleb, Swansea, 15 July, 1675,	61
Druce, John, Swansea, buried 2 July, 1675, . .	61	Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, 28 Janu- ary, 1682, . . . . .	81
Dunham, Jonathan, son of John, Plymouth, died 26 August, 1650, . . . . .	10	Caleb, children of, . . . . .	49, 61, 81
John, child of, . . . . .	10	John, son of Obadiah, Plymouth, 22 March, 1669, . . . . .	34
Samuel, Plymouth, twin children of, died 1651,	13	Hasadiah, daughter of Obadiah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1672, . . . . .	34
Mercy, wife of Joseph, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1666, . . . . .	31	Obadiah, children of, . . . . .	34
Joseph, wife of, . . . . .	31	Eldred, Ann, daughter of William, Yarmouth, Dec- ember, 1648, . . . . .	7
Dunham, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 2 March, 1668, . . . . .	32	William, child of, . . . . .	7
		Nicholas, Yarmouth, 18 August, 1650, . . . .	12
		Sarah, Yarmouth, 10 October, 1650, . . . .	12
		Elles, John, son of Roger, Yarmouth, first of Dec- ember, 1648, . . . . .	7
		Roger, child of, . . . . .	7
		Benet, Sandwich, 27 February, 1648, . . . .	6
		Mordecai, son of John, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
		John, child of, . . . . .	11
		Elmes, Sarah, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 29 September, 1645, . . . . .	28
		Mary, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 9 June, 1648, . . . . .	28
		Joanna, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 28 March, 1651, . . . . .	28
		Hannah, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 25 December, 1653, . . . . .	28
		John, son of Rodolphus, Scituate, 6 July, 1655,	28
		Joseph, son of Rodolphus, Scituate, 16 March, 1658, . . . . .	28
		Waitstill, daughter of Rodolphus, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, . . . . .	29
		Rodolphus, children of, . . . . .	28, 29
		Evans, Richard, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1681, . . . . .	77
		Richard, child of, . . . . .	77
		Ewell, Ewill, Hannah, daughter of Henry, Scitua- te, 22 June, 1649, . . . . .	20
		Gershom, son of Henry, Scituate, 14 Novem- ber, 1650, . . . . .	20
		Abia, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 27 Sep- tember, 1653, . . . . .	28
		Ichabod, son of Henry, Scituate, June, 1659,	49

## BIRTHS.

<b>E</b> ASTERBROOKE, ELIZABETH, daughter of Thomas and Sarah, Swansea, 19 Dec- ember, 1673, . . . . .	48
Thomas, daughter of, . . . . .	48
Eedy, Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 23 June, 1647, . . . . .	4
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	4
Zechariah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 April, 1664, . . . . .	26, 75
John, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 Octo- ber, 1666, . . . . .	31, 75
Elizabeth, daughter of Zechariah, Plymouth, 3 August, 1670, . . . . .	33
Samuel, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 3 (4) June, 1673, . . . . .	34, 75
Ebenezer, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth, 8 February, 1675, . . . . .	75
Caleb, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Sep- tember, 1678, . . . . .	75
Joshua, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Feb- ruary, 1680, . . . . .	75
Obadiah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 2 Sep- tember, 1683, . . . . .	75
Zechariah, children of, . . . . .	26, 31, 33, 34, 75
Alice, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1684, . . . . .	76
Elinor, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plym- outh, 16 May, 1686, . . . . .	76
Zechariah, Jun., children of, . . . . .	76
Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 14 March, 1666 or '67, . . . . .	37, 83

Ewell, Deborah, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 4  
 June, 1663, . . . . . 29  
 Henry, children of, . . . . . 20, 28, 29

MARRIAGES.

Eaton, Benjamin, and Sarah Hoskins, Plymouth,  
 4 December, 1660, . . . . . 22  
 Samuel, and Martha Billington, Plymouth, 10  
 January, 1660, . . . . . 22  
 Edson, Sarah, (of Bridgewater,) and John  
 Dean, Taunton, 7 November, 1663, . . . . . 38  
 Bethiah, (of Bridgewater,) and Ezra Dean,  
 Taunton, 17 December, 1678, . . . . . 83  
 Eede, Eedy, Zachariah, and Alice Padduck, Plym-  
 outh, 7 May, 1663, . . . . . 23  
 John, and Susanna Padducke, (of Dartmouth,)  
 Taunton, last of November, 1665, . . . . . 38  
 John, Taunton, and Susanna Padducke, (of  
 Dartmouth,) 12 November, 1665, . . . . . 82  
 John, Taunton, and Deliverance Owin, (of  
 Braintree,) Taunton, 1 May, 1672, . . . . . 83  
 Zechariah, Jun., and Mercy Baker, Swansea,  
 13 February, 1683, . . . . . 84  
 Eldred, Robert, and Elizabeth Nicarson, Yar-  
 mouth, October, 1649, . . . . . 10  
 Everson, Martha, (of Plymouth,) and Hugh Brigg,  
 Taunton, 1 March, 1683, . . . . . 84  
 Ever, Mary, and John Jenkins, Barnstable, 2  
 February, 1652, . . . . . 45

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Eede, Eedy, Susanna, wife of John, Taunton,  
 died 14 March, 1670, . . . . . 83  
 John, wife of, . . . . . 83  
 Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, died 26  
 February, 1682, . . . . . 81  
 Caleb, child of, . . . . . 81

BIRTHS.

**F**AUNCE, ELIZABETH, daughter of John,  
 Plymouth, 23 March, 1647, . . . . . 5  
 Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 10 April,  
 1651, . . . . . 12  
 Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 14 May,  
 1653, . . . . . 15  
 John, children of, . . . . . 15  
 Patience, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7  
 November, 1673, . . . . . 72, 74  
 John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 16 Septem-  
 ber, 1678, . . . . . 72, 74

Faunce, Martha, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth,  
 17 December, 1680, . . . . . 72, 74  
 Thomas, children of, . . . . . 72, 74  
 Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 12  
 June, 1679, . . . . . 68  
 Joseph, child of, . . . . . 68  
 Fish, Nathaniel, Sandwich, 27 November, 1648, . . . . . 6  
 Caleb, Sandwich, 18 August, 1649, . . . . . 9  
 Nathaniel, son of Jonathan, Sandwich, 18 De-  
 cember, 1650, . . . . . 11  
 Jonathan, child of, . . . . . 11  
 John, son of Nathaniel, Sandwich, 13 April,  
 1651, . . . . . 13  
 Nathaniel, child of, . . . . . 13  
 Fisher, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 1  
 February, 1666, . . . . . 36  
 John, son of Daniel, Taunton, November,  
 1667, . . . . . 36  
 Samuel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 3 December,  
 1669, . . . . . 60  
 Eliezer, son of Daniel, Taunton, 12 May, 1673, . . . . . 58  
 Mary, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 30 May,  
 1675, . . . . . 68  
 Mercy, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 12 De-  
 cember, 1677, . . . . . 69  
 Israel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 27 March,  
 1680, . . . . . 86  
 Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 9 Febru-  
 ary, 1681, . . . . . 86  
 Daniel, children of, . . . . . 36, 58, 60, 68, 69, 86  
 Fitsrandall, Hannah, daughter of Edward, Barn-  
 stable, April, 1649, . . . . . 43  
 Mary, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, May,  
 1651, . . . . . 43  
 John, son of Edward, Barnstable, 7 October,  
 1653, . . . . . 43  
 Joseph, son of Edward, Barnstable, 1 March,  
 1656, . . . . . 43  
 Thomas, son of Edward, Barnstable, 16 Au-  
 gust, 1659, . . . . . 43  
 Hope, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, 2  
 April, 1661, . . . . . 43  
 Edward, children of, . . . . . 43  
 Foster, Mary, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 8  
 March, 1652, . . . . . 14  
 Richard, child of, . . . . . 14  
 Foxwell, Mary, daughter of Richard, Barnstable,  
 17 August, 1635, . . . . . 43  
 Martha, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 24  
 March, 1638, . . . . . 43  
 Ruth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 25  
 March, 1641, . . . . . 43  
 Richard, children of, . . . . . 43  
 Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, 2 Febru-  
 ary, 1650, . . . . . 26  
 John, son of John, Eastham, December, 1651, . . . . . 26

Freeman, Thomas, son of John, Eastham, September, 1653, . . . . .	26	Fallowell, John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, . . . . .	31
Edmund, son of John, Eastham, June, 1657, . . . . .	26	Faunce, Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, . . . . .	21
Mercy, daughter of John, Eastham, July, 1659, . . . . .	26	Patience, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, . . . . .	22
Prence, son of John, Eastham, 3 February, 1665, . . . . .	56	Sarah, and Edward Doty, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, . . . . .	23
Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 20 March, 1669, . . . . .	56	Mercy, and Nathaniel Holmes, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, . . . . .	31
John, children of, . . . . .	26, 56	Thomas, and Jane Nelson, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672, . . . . .	33
Apthia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 11 December, 1660, . . . . .	27	Joseph, and Judith Rickard, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, . . . . .	68
Apphiah, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 1 January, 1666, . . . . .	57	Feake, Elizabeth, and John Dillingham, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
Constant, son of Samuel, Eastham, 31 March, 1669, . . . . .	57	Fitch, Rebekah, and Moses Read, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, . . . . .	66
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	27, 57	Sarah, and Noah Mason, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, . . . . .	66
French, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 October, 1679, . . . . .	86	Hannah, and Joseph Browne, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, . . . . .	72
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 13 April, 1681, . . . . .	77	Foster, Richard, and Mary Bartlet, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, . . . . .	13
John, children of, . . . . .	77, 86	Mary, and Jonathan Morrey, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, . . . . .	22
Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 December, 1680, . . . . .	82	Foxwell, Martha, and Samuel Bacon, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, . . . . .	41
Ebenezer, son of Joseph, Taunton, 27 June, 1682, . . . . .	86	Freeman, John, and Mercy Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, . . . . .	26
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	82, 86	John, and Mary Prence, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649, . . . . .	9
Fuller, Thomas, son of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 18 May, 1650, . . . . .	43	David, and Margaret Ingraham, (of Swansea,) 4 April, . . . . .	88
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 14 December, 1654, . . . . .	43	French, Nathaniel, and Mary Tisdell, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, . . . . .	70
Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, child of, 8 February, 1658, . . . . .	43	John, and Mary Palmer, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, . . . . .	71
Samuel, Sen., children of, . . . . .	43	Fuller, Mary, and Ralph James, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, . . . . .	10
Robert, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1673, . . . . .	52	Elizabeth, and Moses Rowley, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, . . . . .	47
Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 May, 1678, . . . . .	71	Hannah, and Nicholas Bonham, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, . . . . .	41
Sarah, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 23 April, 1680, . . . . .	73	Samuel, and Mary Hyde, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, . . . . .	52
Mary, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 1 October, 1681, . . . . .	76	John, and Abigail Titus, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, . . . . .	52
Noah, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 February, . . . . .	87	Abigail, and Thomas Cushman, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, . . . . .	87
Jonathan, children of, . . . . .	52, 71, 73, 76, 87		
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 8 September, 1674, . . . . .	53		
Abiel, son of John, Rehoboth, 30 December, 1676, . . . . .	62		
John, children of, . . . . .	62		

## MARRIAGES.

Fairweather, John, and Elizabeth Dicksey, . . . . .	51
Fallowell, Martha, and Samuel Dunham, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, . . . . .	8

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Fall, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61
Fallowell, Gabriel, Plymouth, died 28 Dec., 1667, . . . . .	31



Faunce, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 3 March, 1649, . . . . .	8	Glasse, James, children of, . . . . .	4, 7, 13
John, child of, . . . . .	8	Goodspeed, Nathaniel, son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton,) Barnstable, October 6, 1642, . . . . .	43
John, Plymouth, died 29 November, 1654, . . . . .	16	John, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton,) Barn- stable, middest of June, 1645, . . . . .	43
Feney, Mother, Plymouth, died 22 April, 1650, . . . . .	10	Mary, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton.) Barnstable, the latter end of July, 1647, . . . . .	43
Finney, Finny, Christian, wife of John, Plymouth, died 9 September, 1649, . . . . .	8	Benjamin, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton.) Barnstable, May 6, 1649, . . . . .	44
John, wife of, . . . . .	8	Ruth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton.) Barnstable, 10 April, 1652, . . . . .	44
Fish, Caleb, Sandwich, buried 28 February, 1649, . . . . .	9	Ehenezer, son of Roger and Allis, (Layton.) Barnstable, latter end of December, 1655, . . . . .	44
Fitch, John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676, . . . . .	63	Elizabeth, daughter of Roger and Allis, (Lay- ton,) Barnstable, May, 1658, . . . . .	44
Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 15 October, 1676, . . . . .	63	Roger, children of, . . . . .	43, 44
Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, died, . . . . .	26	Gorum, Desire, daughter of John, Barnstable, 2 April, 1644, . . . . .	44
John, child of, . . . . .	26	Temperance, daughter of John, Barnstable, 5 May, 1648, . . . . .	44
Aphia, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, died 19 February, 1660, . . . . .	27	James, son of John, Barnstable, 28 April, 1650, . . . . .	44
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	27	John, son of John, Barnstable, 20 February, 1651, . . . . .	44
French, Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, buried 29 December, 1680, . . . . .	82	Joseph, son of John, Barnstable, 16 Febru- ary, 1653, . . . . .	44
Joseph, child of, . . . . .	82	Jabez, son of John, Barnstable, 3 August, 1656, . . . . .	44
Fuller, Samuel, child of, buried February, 1658, . . . . .	43	Mary, daughter of John, Barnstable, 20 Janu- ary, 1658, . . . . .	44
Samuel, Rehoboth, 15 August, 1676, . . . . .	63	Lydia, daughter of John, Barnstable, 11 No- vember, 1661, . . . . .	44
John, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, . . . . .	63	John, children of, . . . . .	44
Sarah, wife of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, . . . . .	63	Gould, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 June, 1674, . . . . .	70
Robert, wife of, . . . . .	63	Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 No- vember, 1677, . . . . .	70
		John, children of, . . . . .	70
		Graunt, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1681, . . . . .	76
		David, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 Febru- ary, 1682, . . . . .	79
		Thomas, children of, . . . . .	76, 79
		Gray, Benjamin, son of John, Yarmouth, Decem- ber, 1648, . . . . .	7
		John, child of, . . . . .	7
		Desire, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 6 November, 1651, . . . . .	12
		Mary, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 18 September, 1653, . . . . .	15
		Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, Sarah, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 12 August, 1659, . . . . .	22
		John, son of Edward, Plymouth, 1 October, 1661, . . . . .	22
		Edward, son of Edward, Plymouth, 31 Janu- ary, 1666, . . . . .	31

## BIRTHS.

<b>G</b> ARDINER, GUARDINER, SAMUEL, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 27 Sept., 1683, . . . . .	75
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	75
Gaunt, John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 21 Janu- ary, 1677, . . . . .	67
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	67
Gibbs, Samuel, Sandwich, 22 June, 1649, . . . . .	9
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Sand- wich, 10 December, 1675, . . . . .	81
Thomas, Jun., child of, . . . . .	81
Job, son of John, Sandwich, 27 April, 1676, . . . . .	64
John, child of, . . . . .	64
Gilbert, Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 28 September, 1677, . . . . .	70
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 Au- gust, 1679, . . . . .	82
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 11 Au- gust, 1679, . . . . .	82
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 11 July, 1681, . . . . .	80
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	70, 80, 82
Glasse, Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plym- outh, 2 June, 1647, . . . . .	4
Wybra, daughter of James, Plymouth, 9 Au- gust, 1649, . . . . .	7
Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, 24 December, 1651, . . . . .	13

Gray, Susanna, daughter of Edward, Plymouth, 15 October, 1668, . . . . .	32
Edward, children of, . . . . .	12, 15, 22, 31, 32
Samuel, . . . . .	22
Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph Gray, Taun- ton, 21 February, 1668, . . . . .	39
Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, 20 June, 1673, . . . . .	59
Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 31 Decem- ber, 1673, . . . . .	58, 59
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	58, 59
William, born at Yarmouth, 5 October, 1650, . . . . .	12
Gylson, Nathaniel, son of James, Rehoboth, 24 January, 1674, . . . . .	53
James, son of, . . . . .	53

## MARRIAGES.

Gaille, Elizabeth, and George Robinson, Reho- both, 12 November, 1680, . . . . .	72
Gallop, Esther, and Henry Hodgis, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, . . . . .	82
Garrett, Joseph, and Ruth Bucke, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, . . . . .	50
Gardiner, Samuel, and Susanna Shelley, Plym- outh, 20 December, 1682, . . . . .	75
Gilbert, Thomas, and Anna Blacke, (of Milton), Boston, 18 December, 1676, . . . . .	70
Glover, Mary, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, . . . . .	44
Godfrey, Godfree, Jane, and Israel Woodward, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, . . . . .	69
Richard, Jun., and Mary Richmond, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, . . . . .	83
Susanna, and Edward Cetill, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, . . . . .	86
Goodspeed, Roger, and Allis Layton, Barnstable, December, 1641, . . . . .	43
Gorum, Desire, Barnstable, married 7 October, 1641, . . . . .	44
Gould, John, and Mary Crossman, Taunton, 24 Au- gust, 1673, . . . . .	70
Gray, Edward, and Mary Winslow, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, . . . . .	11
Edward, and Dorothy Lettice, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, . . . . .	31
Desire, and Nathaniel Southworth, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, . . . . .	33
Joseph, and Rebecca Hill, Taunton, 25 Feb- ruary, 1667, . . . . .	38

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Gage, Thomas, Yarmouth, son of, died 1650, . . . . .	12
Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1648, . . . . .	5

Glase, James, child of, . . . . .	5
Gorum, Captain John, Swansey, buried 5 Febru- ary, 1675, . . . . .	61
Goulder, Catharine, Plymouth, died 16 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
Francis, Plymouth, died 17 May, 1664, . . . . .	25
Graunt, Thomas, of Rehoboth, child of, buried September, 1676, . . . . .	64
Gray, Thomas, Plymouth, died 7 June, 1654, . . . . .	16
Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, died 21 June, 1675, . . . . .	70
Rebekah, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 13 May, 1676, . . . . .	70
Joseph, child of, . . . . .	70
Joseph, wife of, . . . . .	70

## BIRTHS.

<b>H</b> ACKE, WILLIAM, son of William, Taun- ton, 15 November, 1663, . . . . .	54
William, son of, . . . . .	54
Hackett, Hatekett, John, son of Jabez, Taunton, 26 December, 1654, . . . . .	36
Jabez, son of Jabez, Taunton, 12 September, 1656, . . . . .	36
Mary, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 9 Janu- ary, 1659, . . . . .	36
Sarah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 13 July, 1661, . . . . .	36
Samuel, son of Jabez, Taunton, 29 July, 1664, . . . . .	36
Hannah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 25 Janu- ary, 1666, . . . . .	36
Jabez, children of, . . . . .	36
Haddaway, John, son of, born 1657, . . . . .	45
John, son of John, August, 1658, . . . . .	45
John, children of, . . . . .	45
Hall, Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 11 Decem- ber, 1664, . . . . .	37
John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 October, 1666, . . . . .	37
Nicholas, son of Samuel, Taunton, 28 Octo- ber, 1670, . . . . .	39
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 3 Octo- ber, 1672, . . . . .	59
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 Oc- tober, 1674, . . . . .	55
Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 March, 1677, . . . . .	69
George, son of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1680, . . . . .	81
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	37, 39, 55, 59, 69, 81
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Taunton, 2 March, 1679, . . . . .	82
Samuel, Sen., child of, . . . . .	82
Benjamin, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1677, . . . . .	69

Hall, John, son of John, Taunton, 27 June, 1672,	66	Harlow, Mehitabel, daughter of William, Plym-	
Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 7 April, 1674,	66	outh, 4 October, 1672, . . . . .	34
James, son of John, Taunton, 8 December,		Judith, daughter of William, Plymouth, 2	
1675, . . . . .	66	August, 1676, . . . . .	35
John, children of, . . . . .	66	William, children of, 10, 14, 17, 22, 23, 25, 31,	
Hallot, Hillott, Jonathan, son of Andrew, Yar-		32, 33, 34, 35	
moueth, 20 November, 1647, . . . . .	3	Harper, Mercy, daughter of Robert, Sandwich, 12	
Andrew, child of, . . . . .	3	June, 1673, . . . . .	81
John, born at Yarnoueth, 11 December, 1650,	12	Robert, child of, . . . . .	81
Hallowey, Hallowwey, Samuel, son of Samuel,		Hatch, Hannah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 13	
Taunton, 14 September, 1668, . . . . .	65	March, 1650, . . . . .	20
Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 2 July,		Samuel, son of Walter, Scituate, 22 Decem-	
1670, . . . . .	65	ber, 1653, . . . . .	18
Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14		Jane, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 7 March,	
May, 1673, . . . . .	65	1655, . . . . .	21
John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 24 February,		Bethiah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 31	
1674, . . . . .	65	March, 1661, . . . . .	29
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, March,		Walter, children of, . . . . .	18, 20, 21, 29
1667, . . . . .	37	Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 28	
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	37, 65	April, 1653, . . . . .	28
Hamblen, Bartholomew, son of James, Barnstable,		William, child of, . . . . .	28
April, 1642, . . . . .	45	Lydia, daughter of William, Sen., Scituate, 7	
John, son of James, Barnstable, 26 June,		January, 1654, . . . . .	20
1644, . . . . .	45	William, Sen., child of, . . . . .	20
Sarah, daughter of James, Barnstable, 7 No-		James, son of Jeremiah, Scituate, 4 May,	
vember, 1647, . . . . .	45	1674, . . . . .	50
Eliezer, son of James, Barnstable, 17 March,		Jeremiah, child of, . . . . .	50
1649, . . . . .	45	Rodulphus, son of Thomas, Scituate, 26 De-	
Israel, son of James, Barnstable, 25 June,		ceMBER, 1674, . . . . .	50
1655, . . . . .	45	Thomas, child of, . . . . .	50
James, children of, . . . . .	45	Hathewey, John, son of Arthur, Plymouth, 17	
Hamon, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Reho-		September, 1653, . . . . .	15
both, 24 September, 1661, . . . . .	52	Sarah, daughter of Arthur, Plymouth, 28	
William, child of, . . . . .	52	February, 1655, . . . . .	16
Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, 5		Arthur, children of, . . . . .	15, 16
October, 1650, . . . . .	10	Haward, Jonathan, son of William and Sarah,	
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 27 Jan-		Swansey, 8 April, 1672, . . . . .	49
uary, 1652, . . . . .	14	Margery, daughter of William and Sarah,	
Rebecca, daughter of William, Plymouth, 12		Swansey, 10 September, 1673, . . . . .	48
June, 1655, . . . . .	17	Mercy, daughter of William and Sarah, Swan-	
William, son of William, Plymouth, 2 June,		sey, 30 January, 1680, . . . . .	84
1657, . . . . .	17	William, children of, . . . . .	48, 49, 84
Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 19		Heward, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 20	
May, 1659, . . . . .	22	August, 1647, . . . . .	4
Repentance, daughter of William, Plymouth,		John, child of, . . . . .	4
22 November, 1660, . . . . .	22	Hedge, Elizabeth, daughter of William, Yarmouth,	
John, son of William, Plymouth, 19 October,		21 May, 1647, . . . . .	3
1662, . . . . .	23	Mary, daughter of William, Yarmouth, 1648,	
Nathaniel, son of William, Plymouth, 30 Sep-		William, daughter of, . . . . .	3, 7
tember, 1664, . . . . .	25	Hickes, Dorcas, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth,	
Hannah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28		14 February, 1651, . . . . .	13
October, 1666, . . . . .	31	Margaret, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 9	
Bathsun, daughter of William, Plymouth, 21		March, 1654, . . . . .	16
April, 1667, . . . . .	32	Samuel, children of, . . . . .	13, 16
Joanna, daughter of William, Plymouth, 24		Higgins, Joseph, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 14	
March, 1669, . . . . .	33	February, 1666, . . . . .	57

Higgins, Jonathan, child of, . . . . .	57	Hoar, Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 1 April, 1658, . . . . .	39
Joshua, son of Benjamin, Eastham, 1 October, 1668, . . . . .	58	Elizabeth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 26 May, 1660, . . . . .	39
Lydia, daughter of Benjamin, Eastham, May, 1670, . . . . .	58	Edward, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 25 September, 1663, . . . . .	39
Benjamin, children of, . . . . .	58	Lydia, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 24 March, 1665, . . . . .	39
Jonathan, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1637, . . . . .	27	Mary, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 22 September, 1669, . . . . .	39
Benjamin, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1640, . . . . .	27	Hezekiah, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 10 November, 1678, . . . . .	83
Mary, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 27 September, 1632, . . . . .	27	Hezekiah, children of, . . . . .	39, 83
Eliakim, son of Richard, Eastham, 20 October, 1654, . . . . .	27	Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 2 November, 1682, . . . . .	86
William, son of Richard, Eastham, 15 December, 1654, . . . . .	27	Nathaniel, child of, . . . . .	86
Jadiah, son of Richard, Eastham, 5 March, 1656, . . . . .	27	Hodges, Hodgis, Mary, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 3 February, 1675, . . . . .	82
Richard, children of, . . . . .	27	Esther, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 17 February, 1677, . . . . .	82
Hillies, Deborah, daughter of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, 30 October, 1643, . . . . .	45	William, son of Henry, Taunton, 18 March, 1680, . . . . .	82
Samuel, son of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, July, 1646, . . . . .	45	Charity, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 5 April, 1682, . . . . .	86
Hugh, children of, . . . . .	45	Henry, children of, . . . . .	82, 86
Hinckley, Samuel, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 4 July, 1642, . . . . .	44	Holmes, John, son of John, Plymouth, 22 March, 1662, . . . . .	23
John, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 24 May, 1644, . . . . .	44	John, child of, . . . . .	23
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	44	Hopkins, William, son of Giles, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, . . . . .	28
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 3 August, 1644, . . . . .	44	Giles, child of, . . . . .	28
Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 4 November, 1646, . . . . .	44	Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Eastham, June, 1668, . . . . .	58
Melatiah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 25 December, 1648, . . . . .	44	Stephen, son of Stephen, Eastham, 15 July, 1670, . . . . .	58
Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 April, 1651, . . . . .	44	Stephen, children of, . . . . .	58
Samuel, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 14 February, 1652, . . . . .	44	Hoskins, William, Plymouth, child of, 30 November, 1647, . . . . .	4
Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 5 December, 1654, . . . . .	44	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 8 August, 1654, . . . . .	16
Bethshuah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1657, . . . . .	44	William, children of, . . . . .	4, 16
Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 24 March, 1658-9, . . . . .	44	William, son of William, Plymouth, 30 June, 1681, . . . . .	75
Admire, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1661, . . . . .	44	William, child of, . . . . .	75
Ebenezer, son of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 22 February, 1662, . . . . .	44	Amie, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 February, 1678, . . . . .	69
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	44	Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 31 August, 1679, . . . . .	80
Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Mercy, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, January, 1654, . . . . .	39	William, son of William, Taunton, 30 June, 1681, . . . . .	80
Nathaniel, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, March, 1656, . . . . .	39	Henry, son of William, Taunton, 13 March, 1683, . . . . .	83
		William, children of, . . . . .	69, 80, 83
		Howland, Jabez, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 September, (November,) 1669, . . . . .	35, 67
		Bethiah, daughter of Jabez, Plymouth, 3 June, 1674, . . . . .	35

Howland, John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 January, 1672, . . . . .	35	Halloway, Samuel, and Jane Brayman, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, . . . . .	38
Josiah, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 6 August, 1676, . . . . .	68	Hammore, Elizabeth, and Daniel Hiekes, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, . . . . .	49
John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 26 July, 1679, . . . . .	68	Harding, Joseph, and Bethiah Cooke, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, . . . . .	27
Jabez, children of, . . . . .	35, 67, 68	Harlow, William, and Rebecca Bartlett, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, . . . . .	8
Huckens, —, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, about 4 July, 1644, . . . . .	44	William, and Mary Faunce, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, . . . . .	21
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 29 March, 1646, . . . . .	44	William, and Mary Shelley, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, . . . . .	26
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 2 February, 1647, . . . . .	44	Hatch, Hach, Ann, and James Torrey, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, . . . . .	17
John, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 2 August, 1649, . . . . .	45	William, Scituate, daughter of, married, 2 November, 1643, . . . . .	17
Thomas, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 25 April, 1651, . . . . .	45	William, and Susanna Annible, Scituate, 13 May, 1652, . . . . .	28
Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 14 October, 1653, . . . . .	45	Hannah, and Samuel Utley, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, . . . . .	29
Joseph, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 21 February, 1655, . . . . .	45	Walter, and Elizabeth Holbrooke, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, . . . . .	19
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	44, 45	Lydia, and Henry Tayler, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, . . . . .	47
Hull, Mary, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, September, 1645, . . . . .	45	Jane, and Thomas King, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, . . . . .	19
Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1650, . . . . .	45	Hathaway, Arthur, and Sarah Cooke, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, . . . . .	14
Joseph, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, June, 1652, . . . . .	45	Hedge, Elizabeth, and Jonathan Barnes, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, . . . . .	31
John, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1654, . . . . .	45	Hieks, Hiekes, Ephraim, and Elizabeth Howland, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, . . . . .	8
Hannah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, February, 1654, . . . . .	45	Elizabeth, and John Dickarson, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, . . . . .	13
Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Yarmouth, 18 October, 1647, . . . . .	3	Daniel, and Elizabeth Hammore, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, . . . . .	49
Trustrum, children of, . . . . .	3, 45	Sarah, and Joseph Churchill, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, . . . . .	33
Hunt, Mary, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 7 September, 1679, . . . . .	86	Higgins, Jonathan, and Elizabeth Rogers, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, . . . . .	28
Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 22 September, 1681, . . . . .	76	Hiland, Sarah, and Thomas Turner, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, . . . . .	21
Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 2 October, 1682, . . . . .	78	Hill, Frances, (of Unketey,) and Josiah Allin, Sen., Taunton, 14 December, 1667, . . . . .	38
Enos, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 28 January, . . . . .	88	Rebecca, and Joseph Gray, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, . . . . .	38
Enoch, children of, . . . . .	76, 78, 86, 88	Hinckley, Thomas, and Mary Richards, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, . . . . .	44
Peter, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 February, . . . . .	88	Thomas, and Mary Glover, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, . . . . .	44
John, child of, . . . . .	88	Sarah, and Henry Cobb, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, . . . . .	42
		Elizabeth, and Elisha Parker, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, . . . . .	47
		Samuel, and Bridget Botfish, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, . . . . .	44

## MARRIAGES.

Haddaway, John, and Hannah Hollet, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, . . . . .	45
Hall, John, and Hannah Peniman, Taunton, 4 February, 1667, . . . . .	66
Esther, and Thomas Jordaine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, . . . . .	53
Hallee, [or Hattée,] Alice, and Jonas Pickles, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, . . . . .	49

Hoare, Nathaniel, and Sarah Wilbore, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, . . . . .	80
Hodgis, Henry, and Esther Gallop, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, . . . . .	82
Holbrooke, Elizabeth, and Walter Hatch, Scitu- ate, 6 May, 1650, . . . . .	19
Hollet, Hannah, and John Haddaway, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, . . . . .	45
Hollier, Rose, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 3 November, 1648, . . . . .	45
Holloway, Rose, and William Newland, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, . . . . .	6
Holmes, John, and Patience Faunce, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, . . . . .	22
John, and Mary Atwood, Plymouth, 11 Decem- ber, 1661, . . . . .	23
Nathaniel, and Mercy Faunce, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, . . . . .	31
Hooker, Samuel, and Mary Willett, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, . . . . .	21
Hopkins, Abigail, and William Merricke, East- ham, 23 May, 1667, . . . . .	56
Stephen, and Mary Merricke, Eastham, 22 May, 1667, . . . . .	58
Hoskins, Mary, and Edward Cobb, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, . . . . .	22
Sarah, and Benjamin Eaton, Plymouth, 4 Decem- ber, 1660, . . . . .	22
Rebecca, (of Lakenham,) and Richard Briggs, Taunton, 15 August, 1662, . . . . .	38
Elizabeth, and Ephraim Tilson, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, . . . . .	31
William, and Sarah Casewell, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, . . . . .	69
Howland, Deborah, and John Smith, Jun., Plym- outh, 4 January, 1648, . . . . .	5
Elizabeth, and Ephraim Hicks, Plymouth, 13 September, 1649, . . . . .	8
John, and Mary Lee, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, . . . . .	13
Joseph, and Elizabeth Southworth, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, . . . . .	25
Ruth, and Thomas Cushman, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, . . . . .	25
Huckens, Thomas, and Mary Wells, Barnstable, 1642, . . . . .	44
Thomas, and Rose Hollier, Barnstable, 3 Novem- ber, 1648, . . . . .	45
Hunt, Peter, Jun., and Rebekah Paine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, . . . . .	52
Elizabeth, and James Willett, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, . . . . .	52
Rebekah, and Samuel Peeke, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, . . . . .	66
Enoch, and Mary Paine, Rehoboth, 29 Octo- ber, 1678, . . . . .	71

## DEATHS AND BURLALS.

Haddaway, John, Barnstable, first born son of, buried 1657, . . . . .	45
Hall, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 26 May, 1677, . . . . .	68
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	45
Hamon, William, Swansea, buried 29 June, 1675,	61
Harlow, William, son of William, Plymouth, died 26 October, 1650, . . . . .	10
William, son of, . . . . .	10
Mary, wife of William, Plymouth, died 4 Octo- ber, 1664, . . . . .	25
William, wife of, . . . . .	25
Hatch, William, Sen., Scituate, died 6 November, 1651, . . . . .	21
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, died 2 May, 1653, . . . . .	28
William, child of, . . . . .	28
Hawner, Ephraim, Rehoboth, buried 27 August,	88
Hicks, Ephraim, Plymouth, died 12 December, 1649, . . . . .	8
Hinckley, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Barnstable, buried August 19, 1656, . . . . .	44
Samuel, wife of, . . . . .	44
Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 25 June, 1659, . . . . .	44
Admire, child of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 16 February, 1661, . . . . .	44
Thomas, wife of, . . . . .	44
Thomas, daughter of, . . . . .	44
Holmes, Sarah, Plymouth, died 18 August, 1650,	10
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674, . . . . .	54
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	54
Howland, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 23 February, 1672, . . . . .	34
John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, died January, 1672, . . . . .	35
Jabez, child of, . . . . .	35
Huckens, Thomas, Barnstable, daughter of, buried 28 July, 1644, . . . . .	44
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 December, 1648, . . . . .	44
Mary, wife of Thomas, Barnstable, buried 28 July, 1648, . . . . .	45
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	44
Thomas, wife of, . . . . .	45
Hull, Sarah, Yarmouth, died, . . . . .	4
Hunt, Daniel, son of Peter, Rehoboth, buried 15 September, 1673, . . . . .	52
Peter, child of, . . . . .	52
Mary, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1676, . . . . .	63
Peter, Jun., Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, . . . . .	63
Tabitha, Rehoboth, 14 October, 1676, . . . . .	63

Hunt, Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 12 October, 1681, . . . . .	77
Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 29 March, . . . . .	88
Enoch, children of, . . . . .	77, 88

BIRTHS.

<b>I</b> DE, IYDE, JACOB, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 July, 1681, . . . . .	77
Nicholas, child of, . . . . .	77
Nathaniel, son of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 14 November, 1678, . . . . .	71
Mary, daughter of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 March, . . . . .	87
Nicholas, Jun., children of, . . . . .	87
Ingham, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 21 January, 1647, . . . . .	21
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	21
Ingraham, Hannah, daughter of Jarrett, Swansea, 29 December, 1673, . . . . .	48
Jeremiah, son of Jarret and Rebekah, Swansea, 12 July, 1683, . . . . .	84
Jarret, children of, . . . . .	48, 84

MARRIAGES.

Iyde, Mary, and Samuel Fuller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, . . . . .	52
Nicholas, Jun., and Mary Ormshey, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, . . . . .	66
Martha, and Samuel Walker, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, . . . . .	76
Patience, and Samuel Carpenter, Rehoboth, 8 January, . . . . .	88
Ingraham, Margaret, (of Swansea,) and David Freeman, Rehoboth, 4 April, . . . . .	88
Irish, Elias, and Dorothy Witherill, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, . . . . .	65
Ivey, John, of Boston, and Mareye Bartlett, of Plymouth, 25 December, 1668, . . . . .	32

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Iyde, wife of Nicholas, Rehoboth, buried 3 November, 1676, . . . . .	63
Nicholas, wife of, . . . . .	63
John, Rehoboth, December, 1676, . . . . .	63
Ingram, Mary, daughter of Jarett, Rehoboth, buried 25 May, 1673, . . . . .	52
Jarett, child of, . . . . .	52

BIRTHS.

<b>J</b> ACKSON, LYDIA, daughter of Abraham, Plymouth, 19 November, 1658, . . . . .	22
Eliezer, son of Abraham, Plymouth, October, - 1669, . . . . .	32
Abraham, children of, . . . . .	22, 32
Jenkins, Jenkens, Elizabeth, Sandwich, 30 April, 1649, . . . . .	8
Sarah, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 15 November, 1653, . . . . .	45
Mehitable, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 2 March, 1654-5, . . . . .	45
Samuel, son of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 12 September, 1657, . . . . .	45
John, son of John, and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 13 November, 1659, . . . . .	45
John, children of, . . . . .	45
Jenney, Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1659, . . . . .	22
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	22
Johnson, John, son of Humphrey, Scituate, March, 1653, . . . . .	18
Joseph, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 24 June, 1655, . . . . .	21
Benjamin, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 27 August, 1657, . . . . .	21
Margaret, daughter of Humphrey, Scituate, December, 1659, . . . . .	29
Humphrey, children of, . . . . .	18, 21, 29
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 May, 1673, . . . . .	52
Joseph, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 Oct., 1677, . . . . .	67
Rebecca, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1679, . . . . .	86
Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1681, . . . . .	77
Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1682, . . . . .	79
John, children of, . . . . .	52, 67, 77, 79, 86
Richard, son of Richard and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 January, 1683, . . . . .	85
Richard, child of, . . . . .	85
Jones, Benjamin, son of Robert, Swansea, 8 May, 1674, . . . . .	51
Robert, child of, . . . . .	51
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, . . . . .	60
Lydia, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 July, 1659, . . . . .	60
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 4 May, 1662, . . . . .	60
Joseph, son of Thomas, Taunton, 5 May, 1664, . . . . .	60
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	60

Jones, Shuball, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 27 August, 1654, . . . . .	45
Jedidiah, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 4 January, 1656, . . . . .	45
John, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 14 August, 1659, . . . . .	45
Ralph, children of, . . . . .	45
Jordaine, Baruch, son of John, Plymouth, 24 February, 1650, . . . . .	11
John, child of, . . . . .	11

## MARRIAGES.

Jackson, Abraham, and Remember Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, . . . . .	17
James, Ralph, and Mary Fuller, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, . . . . .	10
Sarah, and Robert Parker, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656, . . . . .	47
Jenkins, John, and Mary Ewer, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652, . . . . .	45
Jones, Anna, and John Padduecke, Swansea, 21 December, 1673, . . . . .	48
Jordaine, Thomas, and Esther Hall, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, . . . . .	53
Jehosabath, and John Robins, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665, . . . . .	31

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Jennings, Susanna, Plymouth, died 23 March, 1654, . . . . .	16
Johnson, Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried April, 1682, . . . . .	79
John, child of, . . . . .	79
Jones, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61
Robert, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61

## BIRTHS.

<b>K</b> EMTON, JOANNA, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 29 September, 1647, . . . . .	18
Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 2 October, 1648, . . . . .	18
Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 October, 1649, . . . . .	18
Manasses, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 January, 1651, . . . . .	18
Ephraim, children of, . . . . .	18
Kendrick, Kenericke, Kennericke, Jasiel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 March, 1682, . . . . .	78
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 January, . . . . .	88

Kendrick, Thomas, children of, . . . . .	78, 88
King, Kinge, Rhoda, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 11 October, 1639, . . . . .	20
George, son of Thomas, Scituate, 24 December, 1642, . . . . .	20
Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 21 June, 1643, . . . . .	20
Daniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 4 February, 1647, . . . . .	20
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 24 May, 1650, . . . . .	20
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 May, 1652, . . . . .	20
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	20
Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, . . . . .	7
Isaac, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 24 October, 1651, . . . . .	12
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	7, 12
Kinsley, Mary, daughter of Eldad, Rehoboth, 7 October, 1675, . . . . .	62
Nathaniel, son of Eldad, Rehoboth, 5 February, 1678, . . . . .	70
Eldad, children of, . . . . .	70
Kirbey, Increase, Sandwich, February, 1649, . . . . .	9
—, Sandwich, February, 1649, . . . . .	9
Knowles, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 17 September, 1651, . . . . .	12
Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1652, . . . . .	15
Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1653, . . . . .	30
Barbara, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 28 September, 1656, . . . . .	30
Richard, children of, . . . . .	12, 15, 30

## MARRIAGES.

Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, and Joanna Rawlins, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, . . . . .	17
Joanna, and George Morton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, . . . . .	25
Kenricke, Thomas, and Mary Perrey, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, . . . . .	76
King, Thomás, and Jane Hatch, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, . . . . .	19
Kingsley, Kinsley, John, and Mary Maury, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, . . . . .	53
Elizabeth, and Samuel Palmer, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, . . . . .	72
Knapp, Elizabeth, and Nicholas Stoughton, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, . . . . .	55
Knott, Martha, and Thomas Tobbye, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, . . . . .	11
Knowles, John, and Apphiah Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, . . . . .	57



Knowles, Mercy, and Ephraim Done, Eastham,  
5 February, 1667, . . . . . 57

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Kempton, Kemton, Patience, daughter of Ephraim,  
Scituate, died 1 July, 1648, . . . . . 19  
Ephraim, child of, . . . . . 19  
Manasses, Plymouth, died 14 January, 1662, . . . . . 23  
Julian, widow, Plymouth, died 19 February,  
1664, . . . . . 25  
Ephraim, Scituate, died 1655, . . . . . 49  
Hannah, wife of Ephraim Kempton, Scituate,  
died 31 March, 1656, . . . . . 49  
Ephraim, wife of, . . . . . 49  
Kenricke, Isaac, son of George, Rehoboth, 13 Janu-  
ary, 1675, . . . . . 63  
George, child of, . . . . . 63  
Kerbey, Abigail, Sandwich, buried 29 February,  
1649, . . . . . 9  
Jane, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, . . . . . 9  
Richard, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, . . . . . 9  
Increase, Sandwich, buried 24 March, 1649, . . . . . 9  
King, Kinge, Sarah, wife of Thomas, Scituate,  
died 6 June, 1652, . . . . . 21  
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, died July,  
1652, . . . . . 21  
Jane, wife of Thomas, Scituate, died 8 Octo-  
ber, 1653, . . . . . 21  
Thomas, wives of, . . . . . 21  
Thomas, children of, . . . . . 21  
Kingsley, Kinsley, Alice, wife of John, Rehoboth,  
buried 14 January, 1673, . . . . . 52  
John, wife of, . . . . . 52  
John, Rehoboth, buried 6 January, 1678, . . . . . 71  
Mary, Rehoboth, buried 29 January, 1678, . . . . . 71  
Eldad, Rehoboth, buried 30 August, 1679, . . . . . 87  
Knot, George, Sandwich, buried 3 May, 1648, . . . . . 6

BIRTHS.

**L**ATHAM, MERCY, daughter of Robert,  
Plymouth, 2 June, 1650, . . . . . 10  
Robert, child of, . . . . . 10  
Laythorp, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable,  
4 October, 1640, . . . . . 46  
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 18  
October, 1642, . . . . . 46  
Thomas, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 7 July,  
1644, . . . . . 46  
Melletic, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 2 No-  
vember, 1646, . . . . . 46  
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 23  
July, 1649, . . . . . 46

Laythorp, Thomas, children of, . . . . . 46  
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.)  
Barnstable, 3 December, 1652, . . . . . 46  
Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.)  
Barnstable, 22 March, 1654, . . . . . 46  
Benjamin, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.)  
Barnstable, 25 July, 1657, . . . . . 46  
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (An-  
sell.) Barnstable, 18 December, 1659, . . . . . 46  
John, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell.) Barn-  
stable, 28 November, 1661, . . . . . 46  
Joseph, children of, . . . . . 46  
Leichfeld, Sarah, daughter of Josiah, Scituate, 25  
December, 1674, . . . . . 50  
Josiah, daughter of, . . . . . 50  
Leonard, Leonard, Eunice, daughter, of James,  
Jun., Taunton, (Braintree,) 25 Novem-  
ber, 1668, . . . . . 40  
Prudence, daughter of James, Jun., Taunton,  
24 January, 1669, . . . . . 40  
Hannah, daughter of James, Jun., Braintree,  
2 October, 1671, . . . . . 59  
James, son of James, Jun., Taunton, 1 Feb-  
ruary, 1672, . . . . . 59  
James, Jun., children of, . . . . . 40, 59  
Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, 2 Octo-  
ber, 1671, . . . . . 54  
James, son of James, Taunton, 1 February, 1672, . . . . . 60  
James, son of James, Taunton, 11 May, 1677, . . . . . 69  
Lydia, daughter of James, Taunton, 10 March,  
1679, . . . . . 80  
Stephen, son of James, Taunton, 14 Decem-  
ber, 1680, . . . . . 80  
James, children of, . . . . . 54, 60, 69, 80  
Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 2 Octo-  
ber, 1680, . . . . . 80, 82  
Joseph, child of, . . . . . 80, 82  
Sarah, daughter of Benjamin, Taunton, 21  
May, 1680, . . . . . 82  
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Taunton, 25 Janu-  
ary, 1683, . . . . . 84  
Benjamin, children of, . . . . . 82, 84  
Rachel, daughter of Rice, Rehoboth, 26 Janu-  
ary, 1673, . . . . . 51  
Rice, daughter of, . . . . . 51  
Lewis, John, son of George, Sen., Scituate, 2  
March, 1637, . . . . . 46  
Ephraim, son of George, Sen., Barnstable, 23  
July, 1641, . . . . . 46  
Sarah, daughter of George, Sen., Barnstable,  
2 February, 1643, . . . . . 46  
George, Sen., children of, . . . . . 46  
George, son of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lum-  
bert,) September, 1655, . . . . . 45  
Mary, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary,  
(Lumbert,) 9 May, 1657, . . . . . 45

Lewis, Sarah, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 12 January, 1659, . . . . .	45	Lincoln, Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1673, . . . . .	68
George, Jun., children of, . . . . .	45	Rachel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 16 September, 1677, . . . . .	68
James, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, March, 1654, . . . . .	45	John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 September, 1679, . . . . .	80
Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 15 July, 1656, . . . . .	45	Samuel, children of, . . . . .	37, 68, 80
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 2 November, 1659, . . . . .	45	Linnitt, Samuel, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1655, . . . . .	46
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	45	Elisha, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 1 June, 1658, . . . . .	46
Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, Swansay, 23 April, 1673, . . . . .	48	Hannah, daughter of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1660, . . . . .	46
Hephzibah, daughter of Thomas, Swansay, 15 November, 1674, . . . . .	51	David, children of, . . . . .	46
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	51	Little, Ephraim, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 May, 1650, . . . . .	10
John, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, October, 1656, . . . . .	46	Thomas, child of, . . . . .	10
Samuel, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1659, . . . . .	46	Lohun, Nathaniel, son of William, Swansay, 2 February, 1674, . . . . .	61
James, children of, . . . . .	46	William, son of, . . . . .	61
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Mary, Swansay, 17 July, 1673, . . . . .	48	Lucas, John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 July, 1656, . . . . .	23
Nathaniel, son of, . . . . .	48	Mary, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1658, . . . . .	23
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, Swansay, 6 June, 1672, . . . . .	49	Benoni, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 30 October, 1659, . . . . .	23
Sibill, daughter of Joseph, Swansay, 18 March, 1674, . . . . .	61	Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 September, 1661, . . . . .	23
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	49, 61	William, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1662, . . . . .	23
Lincoln, Lincoln, Lincoln, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 12 May, 1652, . . . . .	39	Thomas, children of, . . . . .	23
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 25 September, 1654, . . . . .	39	Lumbert, Martha, daughter of Barnard, Barnstable, 19 September, 1640, . . . . .	46
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 21 April, 1656, . . . . .	39	Jabez, son of Barnard, Barnstable, 1 July, 1642, . . . . .	46
Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 16 March, 1658, . . . . .	40	Barnard, children of, . . . . .	46
Jonah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 7 July, 1660, . . . . .	40	Abigail, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 6 April, 1652, . . . . .	46
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 15 March, 1663, . . . . .	40	Mercy, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1655, . . . . .	46
Constant, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 16 May, 1665, . . . . .	40	Jonathan, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 28 April, 1657, . . . . .	46
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 24 April, 1669, . . . . .	39	Joshua, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 16 January, 1660, . . . . .	46
Marcy, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 April, 1670, . . . . .	40	Joshua, children of, . . . . .	46
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	39, 40	Jedidiah, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, . . . . .	46
John, son of John, Taunton, 11 October, 1665, . . . . .	36	Benjamin, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 26 August, 1642, . . . . .	46
Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 15 September, 1667, . . . . .	36	Thomas, Sen., children of, . . . . .	46
John, children of, . . . . .	36	Jabez, Barnstable, son of, 18 February, 1661, . . . . .	46
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 1 June, 1664, . . . . .	37	Luther, Edward, son of Hezekiah, Swansay, 27 April, 1674, . . . . .	51
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 24 March, 1666, . . . . .	37	Hezekiah, child of, . . . . .	51
Tamison, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 27 October, 1667, . . . . .	37	Experience, daughter of Samuel, Swansay, 3 March, 1674-5, . . . . .	61
		Samuel, child of, . . . . .	61

## MARRIAGES.

Lane, Sarah, and James Lewis, Barnstable, October, 1655, . . . . .	46
Laythorp, Laythorpe, Joseph, and Mary Ansell, Barnstable, 11 December, 1650, . . . . .	46
Mary, Barnstable, 20 November, 1656, . . . . .	46
Thomas, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Abigail, and James Clarke, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, . . . . .	17
Barnabas, and Susanna Clarke, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, . . . . .	22
John, and Mary Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, . . . . .	33
Layton, Allis, and Roger Goodspeed, Barnstable, December, 1641, . . . . .	43
Leonard, Leonard, Thomas, and Mary Watson, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, . . . . .	23
Mary, (Bridgewater,) and John Pollard, Taunton, 24 December, 1673, . . . . .	55
James, Jun., (Taunton,) and Lydia Calipher, (Milton,) 29 October, 1675, . . . . .	65
Hannah, and Isaac Dean, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, . . . . .	70
Benjamin, and Sarah Thrasher, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, . . . . .	83
Lee, Mary, and John Howland, Plymouth, 26 October, 1651, . . . . .	13
Lettice, Elizabeth, and William Shirtley, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655, . . . . .	17
Dorothy, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, . . . . .	31
Lewis, Mary, and John Bryant, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, . . . . .	17
George, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, Thomas, and Mary Davis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, . . . . .	45
George, Jun., and Mary Lambert, Barnstable, December, 1654, . . . . .	45
James, and Sarah Lane, Barnstable, October, 1655, . . . . .	46
Lincoln, Lineone, Thomas, Sen., and Elizabeth Street, Taunton, 10 December, 1665, . . . . .	30, 38
Linnett, Linnitt, Lynmitt, Hannah, and John Davis, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, . . . . .	43
Abigail, and Joshua Lambert, Barnstable, May, 1650, . . . . .	46
David, and Hannah Shilley, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652, . . . . .	46
Little, Hannah, and Stephen Tilden, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, . . . . .	29
Ephraim, Josiah Cotton and Hannah Sturtevant married by, . . . . .	89
Lowell, John, (Boston,) and Elizabeth Silvester, Scituate, 24 January, 1658, . . . . .	49

Lumbert, Joshua, and Abigail Linnett, Barnstable, May, 1650, . . . . .	46
Mary, and George Lewis, Jun., Barnstable, December, 1654, . . . . .	45
Abigail, and James Cleaguehorne, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, . . . . .	42
Martha, and John Martin, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, . . . . .	47
Jabez, and Sarah Darbey, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, . . . . .	46

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Leanard, Lenard, Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, died 25 February, 1674, . . . . .	55
James, son of James, Taunton, died 30 December, 1674, . . . . .	65
James, children of, . . . . .	55, 65
Sarah, daughter of Krie, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1676, . . . . .	64
Krie, child of, . . . . .	64
Lettice, Letteece, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 3 November, 1650, . . . . .	11
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	11
Lewis, Joseph, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61
Nathaniel, Swansey, died 13 October, 1683, . . . . .	85
Lohun, William, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61
Lumbert, Jabez, first-born son of, died 18 February, 1661, . . . . .	46
Jeremiah, Barnstable, 10 June, 1671, . . . . .	41

## BIRTHS.

<b>M</b> AN, RACHEL, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1679, . . . . .	87
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1680, . . . . .	73
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 March, . . . . .	87
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	73, 87
Marehant, Mary, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 20 May, 1648, . . . . .	6
John, child of, . . . . .	6
Abijah, Yarmouth, 10 January, 1650, . . . . .	12
Marshall, Robert, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 August, 1663, . . . . .	24
Robert, child of, . . . . .	24
Martin, Marten, Martine, John, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, June, 1658, . . . . .	47
George, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, October, 1660, . . . . .	47
John, children of, . . . . .	47
Melatah, son of John and Jone, Swansey, 31 August, 1673, . . . . .	48

Martin, Joanna, daughter of John and Joan, Swansea, 15 February, 1682-3, . . . . .	84	Merrick, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 12 May, 1646, . . . . .	30
John, son of John, Swansea, 15 March, 1674-5, . . . . .	61	Rebecca, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 July, 1648, . . . . .	30
John, children of, . . . . .	48, 61, 84	Mary, daughter of William, Eastham, 4 November, 1650, . . . . .	30
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 June, 1682, . . . . .	78	Ruth, daughter of William, Eastham, 15 May, 1652, . . . . .	30
Robert, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 September, 88		Sarah, daughter of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1654, . . . . .	30
John, children of, . . . . .	78, 88	John, son of William, Eastham, 15 January, 1656, . . . . .	30
Mason, Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 9 June, 88		Isaac, son of William, Eastham, 6 January, 1660, . . . . .	28
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	88	Rebekah, daughter of William, Eastham, 28 November, 1668, . . . . .	56
Noah, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 17 December, 1678, . . . . .	70	William, son of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1670, . . . . .	57
John, son of Noah, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1680, . . . . .	73	William, children of, . . . . .	28, 30, 56, 57
Mary, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1682, . . . . .	79	Miller, Susanna, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 2 May, 1647, . . . . .	3
Noah, children of, . . . . .	70, 73, 79	John, child of, . . . . .	3
Matthews, Mathewes, Mathues, Samuel, son of James, Yarmouth, 1 May, 1647, . . . . .	3	Elizabeth, born at Yarmouth, 13 October, 1649, . . . . .	9
Sarah, daughter of James, Yarmouth, 21 July, 1649, . . . . .	9	Mr., daughter of, . . . . .	9
James, children of, . . . . .	3, 9	Solomon, son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 March, 1674, . . . . .	53
Esther, Yarmouth, 8 January, 1650, . . . . .	12	Mary, daughter of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, . . . . .	73
Maycumber, Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 30 April, 1679, . . . . .	80	Robert, children of, . . . . .	53, 73
William, son of John, Taunton, 31 January, 1683, . . . . .	84	Esther, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 April, . . . . .	88
John, children of, . . . . .	80, 84	Samuel, child of, . . . . .	88
Mayo, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 7 December, 1650, . . . . .	26	Morton, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 27 January, 1647, . . . . .	5
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 16 November, 1652, . . . . .	26	Rebecca, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
Samuel, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 12 October, 1655, . . . . .	26	Josiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 1653, . . . . .	15
Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 October, 1657, . . . . .	26	Ephraim, children of, . . . . .	5, 11, 15
Theophilus, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 December, 1659, . . . . .	26	John, son of John, Plymouth, 11 December, 1649, . . . . .	8
Nathaniel, children of, . . . . .	26	John, son of John, Plymouth, 21 December, 1650, . . . . .	10
John, son of John, Eastham, 15 December, 1652, . . . . .	26	Manasses, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, . . . . .	15
William, son of John, Eastham, 7 October, 1654, . . . . .	26	Ephraim, son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653, . . . . .	15
James, son of John, Eastham, 3 October, 1656, . . . . .	26	John, children of, . . . . .	8, 10, 15
Samuel, son of John, Eastham, 2 March, 1658, . . . . .	26	Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 3 May, 1652, . . . . .	14
Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 2 April, 1667, . . . . .	57	Joanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 November, 1654, . . . . .	16
Thomas, son of John, Eastham, 24 June, 1670, . . . . .	57	Nathaniel, children of, . . . . .	14, 16
John, children of, . . . . .	26, 57	Hannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 November, 1668, . . . . .	74
Medbery, Benjamin, son of John and Sarah, Swansea, 5 March, 1682, . . . . .	84	Manasses, son of George, Plymouth, 3 February, 1668, . . . . .	74
John, child of, . . . . .	84		
Merrick, Mereeke, Meriecke, William, son of William, Eastham, 15 September, 1643, . . . . .	30		

Morton, Ephraim, son of George, Plymouth, 12 April, 1670, . . . . . 74  
 Joannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 June, 1673, . . . . . 74  
 Ruth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 20 December, 1676, . . . . . 74  
 George, son of George, Plymouth, 8 July, 1678, . . . . . 75  
 Timothy, son of George, Plymouth, 12 March, 1681-2, . . . . . 75  
 George, children of, . . . . . 74, 75  
 Myles, James, son of John, the younger, Swansea, 26 December, 1674, . . . . . 51  
 John, the younger, child of, . . . . . 51

MARRIAGES.

Macomber, Maycomber, Sarah, (of Marshfield,) and William Briggs, Taunton, 6 November, 1666, . . . . . 38  
 Ursilla, (Marshfield,) and Nicholas White, Jun., Taunton, 9 December, 1673 . . . 70  
 Man, Thomas, and Mary Wheaton, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, . . . . . 71  
 Manning, Thomas, and Rachel Blisse, Swansea, (Rehoboth,) 28 October, 1674, . . . 51, 53  
 Martin, John, and Martha Lambert, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, . . . . . 47  
 John, and Mercy Billington, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, . . . . . 76  
 Marshall, Robert, and Mary Barnes, Plymouth, Richard, and Esther Bell, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, . . . . . 69  
 Mason, Noah, and Sarah Fitch, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, . . . . . 66  
 Samuel, and Elizabeth Miller, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, . . . . . 79  
 Maury, Mary, and John Kinsley, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, . . . . . 53  
 Mayo, Hannah, and Nathaniel Bacon, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, . . . . . 42  
 Nathaniel, and Hannah Prence, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, . . . . . 26  
 John, and Hannah Reyecraft, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, . . . . . 26  
 Mary, and Jonathan Banges, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, . . . . . 56  
 Medselfe, Thomas, and Ann Paine, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, . . . . . 87  
 Merricke, Mary, and Stephen Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, . . . . . 58  
 William, and Abigail Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, . . . . . 56  
 Stephen, and Mercy Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, . . . . . 57

Merritt, Katherine, and John Damman, Scituate, June, 1644, . . . . . 19  
 Henry, daughter of, married, . . . . . 19  
 Mery, Walter, and Martha Cotterell, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, . . . . . 86  
 Michell, Mary, and James Shaw, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, . . . . . 14  
 Jacob, and Susanna Pope, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, . . . . . 31  
 Miller, Sarah, and John Titus, 3 July, 1677, . . . 66  
 Mary, and Samuel Perry, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, . . . . . 71  
 Hannah, and Daniel Thurston, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, . . . . . 76  
 Samuel, and Esther Bowin, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, . . . . . 79  
 Elizabeth, and Samuel Mason, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, . . . . . 79  
 Morrey, Jonathan, and Mary Foster, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, . . . . . 22  
 Morton, Remember, and Abraham Jackson, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, . . . . . 17  
 George, and Joanna Kempton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, . . . . . 25  
 Hannah, and Benjamin Bosworth, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, . . . . . 31  
 Nathaniel, of Plymouth, and Anne Templar, of Charlestown, 29 April, 1674, . . . . 35  
 Joanna, of Plymouth, and Joseph Prince, of Hull, 7 December, 1670, . . . . . 33  
 Elizabeth, of Plymouth, and Nathaniel Bosworth, Jun., of Hull, 7 December, 1670, . . 33  
 Mercy, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, . . . . . 17  
 Murcock, Mary, and William Browne, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, . . . . . 8

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Man, Rachel, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, June, 1676, Thomas, Rehoboth, child of, buried June, 1676, . . . . . 64  
 Thomas, wife of, . . . . . 63  
 Thomas, child of, . . . . . 64  
 Mason, Martha, wife of Noah, Rehoboth, 6 February, 1675, . . . . . 63  
 Noah, wife of, . . . . . 63  
 Sampson, Rehoboth, September, 1676, . . . 63  
 Merritt, Henry, Scituate, died last of November, 1653, . . . . . 19  
 Miller, Elizabeth, wife of John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1680, . . . . . 74  
 John, Sen., wife of, . . . . . 74  
 Morton, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 20 December, 1649, . . . . . 8

Morton, John, child of, . . . . .	8
Eliezer, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 16 January, 1649, . . . . .	8
Nathaniel, daughter of, Plymouth, still born, 23 November, 1650, . . . . .	11
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 17 February, 1666, . . . . .	31
Nathaniel, children of, . . . . .	8, 11, 31
Lydia, wife of Nathaniel, Sen., Plymouth, died 23 September, 1673, . . . . .	35
Nathaniel, Sen., wife of, . . . . .	35
John, Sen., Middleberry, died 3 October, 1673, . . . . .	35
Myles, Rev. John., Swansea, died 3 February, 1682, . . . . .	81

## BIRTHS.

<b>N</b> ELSON, JOANE, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28 February, 1650, . . . . .	11
William, child of, . . . . .	11
Newland, Mary, Sandwich, 16 April, 1649, . . . . .	8
Anthony, son of Jeremiah, Taunton, 1 Au- gust, 1657, . . . . .	86
Jeremiah, child of, . . . . .	86
Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1673, . . . . .	51
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	51
Sibell, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1675, . . . . .	62
Noah, child of, . . . . .	62
Nicherson, Joseph, son of William, Yarmouth, 10 mo., 1647, . . . . .	3
William, child of, . . . . .	3
Nye, Jonathan, Sandwich, born 20 November, 1649, . . . . .	9
Bethiah, daughter of Ebenezer, Sandwich, 5 October, 1675, . . . . .	81
Ebenezer, child of, . . . . .	81

## MARRIAGES.

Negus, Isaac, and Hannah Andrewes, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, . . . . .	83
Nelson, Martha, and John Cobb, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, . . . . .	17
John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 28 Novem- ber, 1667, . . . . .	31
Jane, and Thomas Faunce, Plymouth, 13 De- cember, 1672, . . . . .	33
Newland, William, and Rose Holloway, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, . . . . .	6
Elizabeth, and William Witherell, Jun., Taun- ton, 14 March, 1681, . . . . .	80

Newland, Anthony, and Esther Austin, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, . . . . .	86
Newman, Hopestill, and George Shove, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, . . . . .	59
Nicarson, Elizabeth, and Robert Eldred, Yarmouth, October, 1649, . . . . .	10

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Nelson, Martha, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1675, . . . . .	64
Sarah, wife of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1675, . . . . .	64
John, son of John, Plymouth, 5 June, 1676, . . . . .	64
John, children of, . . . . .	64
John, wife of, . . . . .	64
Newman, Antipas, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 17 July, 1673, . . . . .	52
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	52
Sibill, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 24 Sep- tember, 1675, . . . . .	63
Samuel, son of Noah, Rehoboth, buried 2 Oc- tober, 1677, . . . . .	67
Noah, children of, . . . . .	63, 67
Rev. Noah, Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1678, . . . . .	71
Norman, Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 May, 1648, . . . . .	7
Hugh, daughter of, . . . . .	7

## BIRTHS.

<b>O</b> LDHAM, OLDUM, MARY, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 20 August, 1658, . . . . .	49
Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 Octo- ber, 1660, . . . . .	29
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	29, 49
Ormsbey, Jeremiah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 25 November, 1672, . . . . .	86
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 September, 1678, . . . . .	71
Jacob, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 13 Septem- ber, 1680, . . . . .	73
Bethya, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1682, . . . . .	78
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	71, 73, 78, 86
Jacob, son of Jacob, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1674, . . . . .	53
Jacob, child of, . . . . .	53
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1674, . . . . .	53
Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1677, . . . . .	66
Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1678, . . . . .	70

Ormsbey, Martha, daughter of John, Rehoboth,  
7 May, 1680, . . . . . 73  
Jacob, son of John, Rehoboth, 16 March,  
1682, . . . . . 78  
John, children of, . . . . . 53, 66, 70, 73, 78

MARRIAGES.

Oldham, Thomas, and Mary Witherell, Scituate,  
20 November, 1657, . . . . . 49  
Onion, Benjamin, (of Dedham,) and Deborah  
Woodeocke, Rehoboth, 24 May, . . . . . 88  
Ormsbey, Mary, and Nicholas Iyde, Jun., Reho-  
both, 27 December, 1677, . . . . . 66  
See Armsbey.  
Owin, Deliverance, (of Braintree,) and John Eedy,  
Taunton, 1 May, 1672, . . . . . 83

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Ormsbey, Jacob, Rehoboth, buried 2 March, 1676, 64  
Jacob, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 16 February,  
1676, . . . . . 64  
See Armsbey.

BIRTHS.

**P**ADDOCKE, PADDUCK, ZACHARIAH,  
son of Robert, Plymouth, 20 March, 1636, 25  
Mary, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10  
March, 1638, . . . . . 25  
Allis, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 7 March,  
1640, . . . . . 25  
John, son of Robert, Plymouth, 1 April,  
1643, . . . . . 25  
Robert, children of, . . . . . 25  
—, daughter of, Plymouth, 1649, . . . . . 8  
Paddy, Paddey, Elizabeth, daughter of William,  
Plymouth, 12 November, 1641, . . . . . 24  
John, son of William, Plymouth, 25 Novem-  
ber, 1643, . . . . . 24  
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 1 August,  
1645, . . . . . 24  
Thomas, son of William, Plymouth, 6 Sep-  
tember, 1647, . . . . . 4  
Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, 10 Sep-  
tember, 1649, . . . . . 7  
William, son of William, Plymouth, 16 Sep-  
tember, 1652, . . . . . 14  
William, children of, . . . . . 4, 7, 14,  
Paine, Eleazer, son of Thomas, Eastham, 10 March,  
1658, . . . . . 27  
Thomas, child of, . . . . . 27

Paine, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Reho-  
both, 6 November, 1681, . . . . . 76  
Nathaniel, child of, . . . . . 76  
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12  
July, 1682, . . . . . 78  
John, child of, . . . . . 78  
Palmer, William, son-in-law of Robert Paddocke,  
Plymouth, 27 June, 1634, . . . . . 25  
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 25 March,  
1682, . . . . . 78  
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 Janu-  
ary, . . . . . 87  
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, . . . . . 87  
Samuel, children of, . . . . . 78, 87  
Parker, Mary, daughter of William, Scituate, 1  
January, 1639, . . . . . 20  
William, son of William, Scituate, December,  
1643, . . . . . 20  
Patience, daughter of William, Scituate, Feb-  
ruary, 1648, . . . . . 20  
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 9 May,  
1653, . . . . . 20  
Myles, son of William, Scituate, 25 June,  
1655, . . . . . 29  
Joseph, son of William, Scituate, 4 October,  
1658, . . . . . 29  
Nathaniel, son of William, Scituate, 8 March,  
1661, . . . . . 29  
William, children of, . . . . . 20, 29  
Mary, daughter of Robert and Sarah, (James,  
Barnstable, 1 April, 1658, . . . . . 47  
Samuel, son of Robert and Sarah, (James,  
Barnstable, June, 1660, . . . . . 47  
Robert, children of, . . . . . 47  
Thomas, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinke-  
ley,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1658, . . . . . 47  
Elisha, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinke-  
ley,) Barnstable, November, 1660, . . . . . 47  
Elisha, children of, . . . . . 47  
Paule, James, son of William, Taunton, 7 April,  
1657, . . . . . 60  
John, son of William, Taunton, 10 July, 1660, 60  
Edward, son of William, Taunton, 7 Februa-  
ry, 1664, . . . . . 60  
Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 8 Feb-  
ruary, 1667, . . . . . 60  
Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 5 July,  
1668, . . . . . 60  
Abigail, daughter of William, Taunton, 15  
May, 1673, . . . . . 55  
William, children of, . . . . . 55, 60  
Hannah, Taunton, 4 October, 1637, . . . . . 69  
Pecke, Rebekeh, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5  
April, 1674, . . . . . 53  
Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 July,  
1677, . . . . . 67

Pecke, Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1680, . . . . .	73	Phillips, Philipps, James, son of James, Taunton, 1 January, 1661, . . . . .	40
Abigail, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 March, . . . . .	87	Nathaniel, son of James, Taunton, 25 March, 1664, . . . . .	40
John, children of, . . . . .	53, 67, 73, 87	Sarah, daughter of James, Taunton, 17 March, 1667, . . . . .	40
Noah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1678, . . . . .	70	William, son of James, Taunton, 21 August, 1669, . . . . .	40
Jacl, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680, . . . . .	73	James, children of, . . . . .	40
Rebecca, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 22 October, 1681, . . . . .	76	Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, . . . . .	70
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	70, 73, 76	Samuel, child of, . . . . .	70
Israel, son of Israel, Swansea, 18 December, 1674, . . . . .	51	Phinney, Jonathan, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 14 August, 1655, . . . . .	47
Bethiah, daughter of Israel and Bethiah, Swansea, 2 January, 1683, . . . . .	85	Robert, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 13 August, 1656, . . . . .	47
Israel, children of, . . . . .	51, 85	Hannah, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 2 September, 1657, . . . . .	47
Elisha, son of Nathaniel, Swansea, 19 April, 1675, . . . . .	61	Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 15 March, 1658-9, . . . . .	47
Nathaniel, child of, . . . . .	61	Josiah, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 11 January, 1660, . . . . .	47
Elisha, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 April, . . . . .	87	John, children of, . . . . .	47
Nicholas, child of, . . . . .	87	Pickles, Jonas, son of Jonas, Scituate, 5 February, 1658, . . . . .	49
Penfeld, Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1680, . . . . .	73	Jonas, son of, . . . . .	49
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	73	Pinchin, Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 15 May, 1640, . . . . .	20
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 May, . . . . .	87	Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 4 December, 1642, . . . . .	20
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	87	Thomas, children of, . . . . .	20
Percival, see Pursuall.		Pollard, John, son of John, Taunton, 20 March, 1675, . . . . .	66
Perram, Sarah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679, . . . . .	86	John, child of, . . . . .	66
Rebekah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679, . . . . .	86	Pope, Seth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1647, . . . . .	5
Abraham, children of, . . . . .	86	Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 25 March, 1651, . . . . .	12
Noah, son of John, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1679, . . . . .	86	John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1652, . . . . .	14
John, child of, . . . . .	86	Thomas, children of, . . . . .	5, 12, 14
Perren, Peren, Mary, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 April, 1673, . . . . .	52	Pratt, Prate, Abigail, daughter of Benajah, Plymouth, 21 November, 1657, . . . . .	17
John, Jun., child of, . . . . .	52	Benajah, child of, . . . . .	17
Mehitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 April, 1677, . . . . .	66	Abigail, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 16 June, 1665, . . . . .	32
Daniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 18 March, 1682, . . . . .	78	Bathsheba, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 February, 1666, . . . . .	32
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, . . . . .	87	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 March, 1668, . . . . .	32
John, children of, . . . . .	66, 78, 87	Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, . . . . .	33
Elizabeth, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 3 December, 1681, . . . . .	77	Jabez, son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 1 November, 1673, . . . . .	35
Abraham, child of, . . . . .	77	Meletiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 11 December, 1676, . . . . .	35
Perry, Perrey, Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 April, 1680, . . . . .	73		
Jaciel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 6 May, 1682, . . . . .	78		
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	73, 78		
James, son of Thomas, Scituate, 12 March, 1673, . . . . .	50		
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	50		



Pratt, Bethiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 8 August, 1679, . . . . .	67
Jonathan, children of, . . . . .	32, 33, 35, 67
Pursuall, Elizabeth, daughter of James, Sandwich, 10 September, 1675, . . . . .	81
James, child of, . . . . .	81

## MARRIAGES.

Packer, Elizabeth, (of Bridgewater,) and Thomas Auger, Taunton, 14 November, 1665, 30, 38	38
Jael, (of Bridgewater,) and John Smith, Sen., Taunton, 15 November, 1672, . . . . .	59
Padduck, Padducke, Padduk, Mary, and Thomas Roberts, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
Alice, and Zachariah Eedey, 7 May, 1663, . . . . .	23
Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Eedey, Taunton, last of November, 1665, . . . . .	38
Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Eedey, Taunton, 12 November, 1665, . . . . .	38, 82
John, and Anna Jones, Swansea, 21 Decem- ber, 1673, . . . . .	48
Paine, Mary, and James Rogers, Eastham, 11 Janu- ary, 1670, . . . . .	58
Rebekah, and Peter Hunt, Jun., Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, . . . . .	52
Mary, and Enoch Hunt, Rehoboth, 29 Octo- ber, 1678, . . . . .	71
Ann, and Thomas Medselfe, Rehoboth, 2 De- cember, 1679, . . . . .	87
Palmer, Mary, and John French, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, . . . . .	71
Samuel, and Elizabeth Kingsley, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, . . . . .	72
Parker, William, and Mary Rawlins, Scituate, April, 1639, . . . . .	19
William, and Mary Turner, Scituate, 13 No- vember, 1651, . . . . .	19
Robert, and Sarah James, Barnstable, 28 Janu- ary, 1656, . . . . .	47
Elisha, and Elizabeth Hinckley, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, . . . . .	47
Pecke, Hannah, and Daniel Reed, August 20, 1677, Samuel, and Rebekah Hunt, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, . . . . .	66
Esther, and Jonathan Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, . . . . .	72
Peniman, Hannah, and John Hall, Taunton, 4 Feb- ruary 1667, . . . . .	66
Perren, Anna, and Thomas Read, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1675, . . . . .	62
Abraham, and Sarah Walker, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, . . . . .	66
Perry, Pery, Perrey, Elizabeth, and Stephen Burph, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, . . . . .	53

Perry, Samuel, and Mary Miller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, . . . . .	71
Mary, and Thomas Kearicke, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, . . . . .	76
Nathaniel, and Sarah Carpenter, Rehoboth, 17 May, . . . . .	88
Phillips, Phillippus, John, and Faith Dotey, Plym- outh, 14 March, 1666, . . . . .	31
Samuel, and Widow Cobb, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, . . . . .	70
Phinney, John, and Abigail Coggen, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, . . . . .	47
John, and Elizabeth Bayley, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, . . . . .	47
Pickles, Jonas, and Alice Hallee, Scituate, 23 De- cember, 1657, . . . . .	49
Pinson, Pinsen, Thomas, Jun., and Elizabeth White, Scituate, 18 September, 1662, . . . . .	29
Hannah, and George Young, Scituate, 15 Janu- ary, 1661, . . . . .	29
Pitts, Samuel, and Sarah Bobitt, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, . . . . .	82
Pollard, John, Taunton, and Mary Leonard, Bridge- water, 24 December, 1673, . . . . .	55
Poole, John, and Elizabeth Brenton, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, . . . . .	59
Pope, Susanna, and Jacob Michell, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, . . . . .	31
Pratt, Prat, Hannah, and William Spooner, Plym- outh, 18 March, 1651, . . . . .	13
Benjiah, and Persis Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, . . . . .	17
Jonathan, and Abigail Wood, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, . . . . .	25
Bathsheba, and John Doged, Plymouth, 29 August, 1667, . . . . .	31
Prence, Mercy, and John Freeman, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, . . . . .	26
Mary, and John Freeman, Sandwich, 14 Feb- ruary, 1649, . . . . .	9
Hannah, and Nathaniel Mayo, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, . . . . .	26
Jane, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 9 Jan., 1660, Judith, and Isaac Barker, Plymouth, 28 De- cember, 1665, . . . . .	28
Presberry, Catherine, and Richard Chadwell, Sand- wich, 22 July, 1649, . . . . .	9
Prince, Joseph, of Hull, and Joanna Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, . . . . .	33

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Padduk, Robert, Plymouth, died 25 July, 1650, . . . . .	10
Paddy, Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, died 18 February, 1649, . . . . .	8

Paddy, Alice, wife of William, Plymouth, died 24 April, 1651, . . . . .	13
William, child of, . . . . .	8
William, wife of, . . . . .	13
Paine, Alice, Taunton, died 5 December, 1682, . . . . .	85
Stephen, Rehoboth, buried 24 January, 1677, . . . . .	67
Stephen, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 21 August, 1679, . . . . .	87
Palmer, John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 15 July, . . . . .	88
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 5 January, . . . . .	88
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	88
Parker, Mary, wife of William, Scituate, died August, 1651, . . . . .	21
William, wife of, . . . . .	21
John, Taunton, died 14 February, 1667, . . . . .	38
Peacocke, Margery, mother of George Shove, Taunton, buried 17 April, 1680, . . . . .	85
Pecke, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 27 October, 1673, . . . . .	52
Jael, daughter of Samnel, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1680, . . . . .	73
Judith, daughter of Samnel, Rehoboth, buried 20 February, 1681, . . . . .	77
Rebekah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 2 November, 1682, . . . . .	79
Samuel, wife of, . . . . .	52
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	73, 77, 79
Deliverance, wife of Nathaniel, Swansea, died 30 April, 1675, buried 1 May, 1675, . . . . .	61, 63
Nathaniel, wife of, . . . . .	61, 63
Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, . . . . .	63
—, child of Nicholas, Rehoboth, August, 1676, . . . . .	63
Nicholas, child of, . . . . .	63
Perran, Rebecca, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, buried 14 October, 1679, . . . . .	87
Abraham, child of, . . . . .	87
Perren, Peren, John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674, . . . . .	54
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 September, 1675, . . . . .	63
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 24 February, . . . . .	88
John, children of, . . . . .	63, 88
Perry, Perrey, Anthony, Rehoboth, buried 1 March, 1682-3, . . . . .	79
Jasiell, Rehoboth, September, 1676, . . . . .	63
Mehitabel, Rehoboth, September, 1676, . . . . .	63
Phinney, Abigail, wife of John, Barnstable, buried, . . . . .	47
John, wife of, . . . . .	47
Pontus, William, Plymouth, died 9 February, 1652, . . . . .	14
Poole, Timothy, son of William, Taunton, died 15 December, 1667, . . . . .	38

Poole, William, child of, . . . . .	38
Prence, Thomas, Plymouth, died 29 March, 1673, . . . . .	34
Presbery, John, Sandwich, buried 19 May, 1648, . . . . .	6

## BIRTHS.

<b>R</b> AMSDEN, DANIEL, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 14 September, 1649, . . . . .	7
Joseph, child of, . . . . .	7
Randall, Joseph, son of William, Scituate, March, 1642, . . . . .	20
Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, March, 1644, . . . . .	20
William, son of William, Scituate, December, 1647, . . . . .	20
John, son of William, Scituate, April, 1650, . . . . .	20
Elizabeth, daughter of William, Scituate, October, 1652, . . . . .	20
Job, son of William, Scituate, 8 February, 1654, . . . . .	20
William, children of, . . . . .	20
Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 1 March, 1653, . . . . .	20
Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 27 September, 1655, . . . . .	21
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Scituate, 7 September, 1662, . . . . .	29
Nathaniel, children of, . . . . .	20, 21, 29
Reed, Read, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 30 June, 1678, . . . . .	71
Daniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, . . . . .	73
John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 25 February, 1682, . . . . .	79
Daniel, children of, . . . . .	71, 73, 79
Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 25 October, 1678, . . . . .	71
Bethiah, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 2 November, 1679, . . . . .	87
Zechariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 20 October, 1681, . . . . .	77
Rebecca, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 14 September, . . . . .	88
Moses, children of, . . . . .	71, 77, 87, 88
Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 25 March, 1678, . . . . .	71
Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1680, . . . . .	73
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 April, 1682, . . . . .	78
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	71, 73, 78
Redway, Reddaway, James, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 January, 1678, . . . . .	70
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 September, 1682, . . . . .	78

Redway, John, children of, . . . . .	70, 78	Robinson, John, son of George, Rehoboth, 5 Sep-	
Rener, Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 15 Au-		tember, 1681, . . . . .	77
gust, 1650, . . . . .	10	George, children of, . . . . .	52, 77
John, child of, . . . . .	10	Samuel, son of George, Jun., Rehoboth, 16	
—, daughter of Mr., Plymouth, 26 Decem-		November, . . . . .	87
ber, 1647, . . . . .	5	George, Jun., child of, . . . . .	87
Mr., daughter of, . . . . .	5	Rockett, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14	
Richmond, Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 2		December, . . . . .	88
June 1654, . . . . .	36	Joseph, child of, . . . . .	88
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 June, 1656, .	36	Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 6	
Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 2 February,		August, 1633, . . . . .	14
1658, . . . . .	36	Joseph, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 19 July,	
Susanna, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 No-		1635, . . . . .	14
vember, 1661, . . . . .	36	Thomas, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 29 March,	
Josiah, son of John, Taunton, 8 December,		1638, . . . . .	14
1663, . . . . .	36	Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 29	
Edward, son of John, Taunton, 8 February,		September, 1639, . . . . .	14
1665, . . . . .	36	John, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 3 April, 1642,	
Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 23 September,		1642, . . . . .	14
1668, . . . . .	36	Mary, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 22 Sep-	
Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 Febru-		tember, 1644, . . . . .	14
ary, 1670, . . . . .	60	James, son of Joseph, Sandwich, 18 October,	
John, son of John, Taunton, 5 December,		1648, . . . . .	14
1673, . . . . .	58	Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, 8	
Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 12 May, 1676,		August, 1652, . . . . .	14
65		Joseph, children of, . . . . .	13, 14
Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 26 Feb-		Rowley, Mary, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth,	
ruary, 1678, . . . . .	83	(Fuller,) Barnstable, 20 March, 1653, .	47
John, children of, . . . . .	36, 58, 60, 65, 83	Moses, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,)	
Rickard, John, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 1652,		Barnstable, 10 November, 1654, . . . . .	47
14		Shuball, son of Moses and Elizabeth, (Fuller,)	
Samuel, son of Giles, Jun., Plymouth, 14		Barnstable, January 11, 1660, . . . . .	47
January, 1662, . . . . .	23	Mehitabel, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth,	
Giles, Jun., children of, . . . . .	14, 23	(Fuller,) Barnstable, January 11, 1660, .	47
Giles, children and grandchildren of, 14, 23, 35, 75		Moses, children of, . . . . .	47
Mary, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 27		Ryder, Rider, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Yar-	
October, 1677, . . . . .	35, 68, 75	mouthe, 6 September, 1647, . . . . .	3
Lydia, daughter of John, Sen., Plymouth, 12		Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 18 Novem-	
December, 1679, . . . . .	68, 75	ber, 1657, . . . . .	17
John, Sen., children of, . . . . .	35, 68, 75	Samuel, children of, . . . . .	3, 17
John, son of John, Plymouth, 29 Dec., 1681,			
75			
John, child of, . . . . .	75		
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 Nov., 1657,			
17			
John, child of, . . . . .	17		
John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 26 Feb-			
ruary, 1679, . . . . .	74		
John, Jun., child of, . . . . .	74		
Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 12 Feb-			
ruary, 1682, . . . . .	75		
John, son of John, Plymouth, 12 February,			
1684, . . . . .	75		
John, children of, . . . . .	75		
John, children and grandchildren of, . . . . .	17, 75		
Ringe, Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew, Plymouth,			
19 April, 1652, . . . . .	14		
Andrew, child of, . . . . .	14		
Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, 1			
November, 1673, . . . . .	52		

## MARRIAGES.

Ramsden, Joseph, and Mary Savory, Plymouth,	
16 October, 1661, . . . . .	22
Rawlins, Lydia, and Edward Wright, Scituate, 25	
May, 1664, . . . . .	29
Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, April,	
1639, . . . . .	19
Nathaniel, and Lydia Silvester, Scituate, 4	
September, 1652, . . . . .	19
Joanna, and Ephraim Kemton, Scituate, 28	
January, 1645, . . . . .	17
Thomas, daughters of, married, . . . . .	17, 19
Reed, Read, Thomas, and Anna Perren, Rehoboth,	
16 June, 1675, . . . . .	62

Reed, Read, Moses, and Rebekah Fitch, Rehoboth, 26 December, 1677, . . . . .	66	Ryder, Samuel, and Lydia Tilden, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, . . . . .	82
Rachel, and Thomas Wilmoth, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, . . . . .	71	Elizabeth, and John Cole, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, . . . . .	31
Daniel, and Hamah Pecke, Rehoboth, August 20, 1677, . . . . .	66	DEATHS AND BURIALS.	
James, and Susanna Richmond, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, . . . . .	86	Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, died 17 February, 1659, . . . . .	49
Redding, John, and Mary Bassett, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, . . . . .	64	Nathaniel, child of, . . . . .	49
Redwey, Lydia, and John Titus, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, . . . . .	52	Nathaniel, Sen., Scituate, died 23 December, 1662, . . . . .	29
Rew, Sarah, and James Walker, Sen., Taunton, 4 November, 1678, . . . . .	69	Redway, James, Rehoboth, buried 28 October, 1676, . . . . .	63
Reycraft, Hannah, and John Mayo, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, . . . . .	26	Reed, Read, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, January, 1675, . . . . .	63
Richards, Mary, and Thomas Hineckley, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, . . . . .	44	John, child of, . . . . .	63
Richmond, Richmon, Susanna, and James Reed, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, . . . . .	86	Sarah, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 19 July, 1673, . . . . .	52
Mary, and Richard Godfrey, Jun., Taunton, 1 January, 1679, . . . . .	83	John, Jun., child of, . . . . .	52
Rickard, Giles, Jun., and Hannah Dunham, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, . . . . .	13	John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676, . . . . .	63
John, and Hester Barnes, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, . . . . .	13	John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, buried 1 March, 1682-3, . . . . .	79
Gyles, Sen., and Jone Tilson, Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, . . . . .	23	Daniel, child of, . . . . .	79
Gyles, Sen., and Hannah Churchill, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, . . . . .	32	Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, buried January, 1678, . . . . .	71
Judith, and Joseph Faunce, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, . . . . .	68	Moses, child of, . . . . .	71
Roberts, Thomas, and Mary Padduk, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, . . . . .	11	Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, buried 23 February, 1674, . . . . .	54
Robins, John, and Jehosabath Jourdain, Plymouth, 14 December, 1665, . . . . .	31	John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1676, . . . . .	63
Robinson, Mary, and Thomas Wilmonth, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, . . . . .	53	Thomas, wife of, . . . . .	54
George, and Elizabeth Gaille, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1680, . . . . .	72	Thomas, child of, . . . . .	63
Rockett, Joseph, and Mary Wilmonth, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, . . . . .	72	Rew, Edward, Taunton, died 16 July, 1678, . . . . .	69
Rogers, Joseph, and Susanna Deane, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, . . . . .	27	Reyner, Joseph, Plymouth, died 23 November, 1652, . . . . .	14
Elizabeth, and Jonathan Higgins, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, . . . . .	28	Rickard, Judith, wife of Giles, Sen., Plymouth, 6 February, 1661, . . . . .	23
Hannah, Duxbury, and John Tisdall, Jun., Taunton, 23 November, 1664, . . . . .	55	Giles, Sen., wife of, . . . . .	23
James, and Mary Paine, Eastham, 11 January, 1670, . . . . .	58	Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, buried 9 November, 1673, . . . . .	52
Rouse, Thankful, and Samuel Bullocke, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, . . . . .	62	George, child of, . . . . .	52
Rowley, Moses, and Elizabeth Fuller, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, . . . . .	47	Rocked, Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 21 July, . . . . .	88
Ryder, Rider, Samuel, and Sarah Bartlett, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, . . . . .	17	Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, died 15 August, 1633, . . . . .	14
		Joseph, child of, . . . . .	14
		Joseph, Jun., Eastham, died 27 January, 1660, . . . . .	28
		Rowley, Moses, child of, 15 August, 1656, . . . . .	47
		BIRTHS.	
		SABINE, SABIN, SABEN, MEHITABEL, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1673, . . . . .	52

Sabin, Mary, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 18 September, 1675, . . . . .	62	Shepherdson, Daniel, child of, . . . . .	73
Margaret, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 April, 1680, . . . . .	73	Sherive, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 2 September, 1649, . . . . .	7
William, children of, . . . . .	52, 62, 73	Thomas, son of, . . . . .	7
David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1674, . . . . .	53	Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, 28 April, 1665, . . . . .	37
Nehemiah, son of, . . . . .	53	Elizabeth, daughter of George, Taunton, 10 August, 1666, . . . . .	37
Jonathan, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674, . . . . .	53	Seeth, son of George, Taunton, 10 December, 1667, . . . . .	37
Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 August, 1678, . . . . .	71	Nathaniel, son of George, Taunton, 29 January, 1668, . . . . .	60
Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 March, 1681, . . . . .	77	Samuel, son of George, Taunton, 16 June, 1670, . . . . .	60
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 18 November, 1682, . . . . .	78	Sarah, daughter of George, Taunton, 30 July, 1671, . . . . .	60
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	53, 71, 77, 78	Mary, daughter of George, Taunton, 11 August, 1676, . . . . .	65
Israel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1673, . . . . .	52	Joann, daughter of George, Taunton, 28 September, 1678, . . . . .	81
Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1676, . . . . .	62	Yet Mercy, daughter of George, Taunton, 7 November, 1682, . . . . .	85
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1679, . . . . .	86	George, children of, . . . . .	37, 60, 65, 81, 85
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	52, 62, 86	Edward, son of Mr., Taunton, October, 1680, . . . . .	85
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1673, . . . . .	52	Mr., child of, . . . . .	85
Benjamin, son of, . . . . .	52	Skiffe, Bathshenah, born at Sandwich, 21 April, 1648, . . . . .	5
Savage, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 10 March, 1674, . . . . .	53	Mary, daughter of James, Sandwiche, 24 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
Ellice, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1675, . . . . .	62	James, child of, . . . . .	11
Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 June, 1678, . . . . .	71	Smalley, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 June, 1641, . . . . .	27
John, children of, . . . . .	53, 62, 71	John, son of John, Plymouth, 8 September, 1644, . . . . .	27
Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 January, 1649, . . . . .	8	Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, . . . . .	27
Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 June, 1651, . . . . .	12	Mary, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, . . . . .	27
Jonathan, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 March, 1652, . . . . .	14	John, children of, . . . . .	27
Mara, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 April, 1654, . . . . .	16	Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, . . . . .	4
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	8, 12, 14, 16	Hamab, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, . . . . .	4
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1678, . . . . .	67	Richard, children of, . . . . .	4
Samuel, daughter of, . . . . .	67	Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 16 April, 1652, . . . . .	14
Shaw, Shaue, Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 22 June, 1680, . . . . .	73	John, child of, . . . . .	14
Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 March, 1682, . . . . .	78	Hasadiah, daughter of John, Jun., Plymouth, 11 January, 1649, . . . . .	8
John, children of, . . . . .	73, 78	John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 1 October, 1651, . . . . .	12
James, son of James, Plymouth, 6 December, 1654, . . . . .	16	Eliezer, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 20 April, 1654, . . . . .	16
James, child of, . . . . .	16	Hezekiah, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1655, . . . . .	16
Shepherdson, Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1680, . . . . .	73	John, Jun., children of, . . . . .	8, 12, 16

Smith, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 September, 1663, . . . . .	37	Snow, Anna, daughter of Mark, Eastham, 7 July, 1636, . . . . .	30
Henry, son of John, Taunton, 27 May, 1666, . . . . .	37	Thomas, son of Mark, Eastham, 6 August, 1668, . . . . .	58
Deborah, daughter of John, Taunton, 7 March, 1676, . . . . .	79	Mark, children of, . . . . .	30, 58
Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 22 March, 1678, . . . . .	79	Sparrow, Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 30 October, 1655, . . . . .	27
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 December, 1680, . . . . .	79	John, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 2 November, 1656, . . . . .	27
John, children of, . . . . .	37, 79	Priscilla, daughter of Jonathan, Eastham, 13 February, 1658, . . . . .	27
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Eastham, 24 February, 1668, . . . . .	57	Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 9 July, 1665, . . . . .	57
John, child of, . . . . .	57	Richard, son of Jonathan, Eastham, 17 March, 1669-70, . . . . .	57
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 17 September, 1662, . . . . .	36	Jonathan, children of, . . . . .	27, 57
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1664, . . . . .	36	Spooner, Sarah, daughter of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1653, . . . . .	15
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1666, . . . . .	36	Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 14 January, 1655, . . . . .	16
Susanna, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 20 July, 1669, . . . . .	39	William, children of, . . . . .	15, 16
Esther, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 6 January, 1671, . . . . .	59	Staples, Staple, John, son of Joseph, Taunton, 28 January, 1670, . . . . .	40
Nathaniel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 26 July, 1675, . . . . .	68	Amey, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 13 April, 1674, . . . . .	55
Samuel, children of, . . . . .	36, 39, 59, 68	Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 26 January, 1677, . . . . .	69
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 3 January, 1669, . . . . .	58	Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 March, 1680, . . . . .	82
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	58	Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 17 May, 1682, . . . . .	86
Mary, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, . . . . .	66	Joseph, children of, . . . . .	40, 55, 69, 82, 86
Samuel, son of Andrew, Taunton, 15 May, 1678, . . . . .	69	Starre, Staare, Benjamin, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 6 February, 1647, . . . . .	3
Susannah, daughter of Andrew, Taunton, 2 November, 1680, . . . . .	82	Jehoshaphat, son of Thomas, Yarmouth, 12 January, 1649, . . . . .	9
Andrew, son of Andrew, Taunton, 2 April, 1683, . . . . .	86	Thomas, children of, . . . . .	3, 9
Andrew, children of, . . . . .	66, 69, 82, 86	Stevens, Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 23 February, 1669, . . . . .	55
Henry, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1673, . . . . .	52	Mary, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 8 June, 1672, . . . . .	60
Abiel, son of Henry, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1676, . . . . .	62	Thomas, son of Richard, Taunton, 3 February, 1674, . . . . .	55
Henry, children of, . . . . .	52, 62	Tansent, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 3 July, 1677, . . . . .	69
Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 August, 1674, . . . . .	53	Nathaniel, son of Richard, Taunton, 30 July, 1680, . . . . .	82
Ebenezer, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 29 July, 1676, . . . . .	62	Richard, children of, . . . . .	55, 60, 69, 82
Judith, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 7 February, 1678, . . . . .	71	Gilbert, son of Francis, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1674, . . . . .	53
Rebekah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 April, 1680, . . . . .	73	Francis, son of, . . . . .	53
Daniel, children of, . . . . .	53, 62, 71, 73	Stockbridge, Charles, son of Charles, Scituate, 4 February, 1663, . . . . .	29
Deborah, daughter of Ralph, Eastham, 8 March, 1654, . . . . .	15	Charles, child of, . . . . .	29
Ralph, child of, . . . . .	15	Stoton, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 4 July, 1679, . . . . .	83
		Nicholas, child of, . . . . .	83

Sturgis, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Yarmouth, 20 April, 1648, . . . . . 6  
 Edward, child of, . . . . . 6  
 Studson, Joseph, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1639, . . . . . 18  
 Benjamin, son of Robert, Scituate, August, 1641, . . . . . 18  
 Thomas, son of Robert, Scituate, 11 December, 1641, . . . . . 18  
 Samuel, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1646, . . . . . 18  
 John, son of Robert, Scituate, April, 1648, . . . . . 18  
 Eunice, daughter of Robert, Scituate, 28 April, 1650, . . . . . 18  
 Lois, daughter of Robert, Scituate, February, 1652, . . . . . 18  
 Robert, son of Robert, Scituate, 29 February, 1653, . . . . . 18  
 Robert, children of, . . . . . 18  
 Sturtivant, Ann, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 June, 1647, . . . . . 4  
 John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 17 October, 1650, . . . . . 10  
 Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 7 December, 1651, . . . . . 13  
 Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 19 April, 1654, . . . . . 16  
 Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 September, 1656, . . . . . 17  
 John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 6 September, 1658, . . . . . 22  
 Lydia, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 13 December, 1660, . . . . . 22  
 James, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 11 February, 1663, . . . . . 25  
 Joseph, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 16 July, 1666, . . . . . 31  
 Samuel, children of, . 4, 10, 13, 16, 17, 22, 25, 31

MARRIAGES.

Sabin, Mercey, and James Welch, (of Swansea,) Rehoboth, 9 November, . . . . . 88  
 Hannah, and Joseph Allin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673, . . . . . 52  
 Saffin, John, and Martha Willett, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658, . . . . . 22  
 Sanford, Bathsheba, and Thomas Birch, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, . . . . . 84  
 Savage, Sarah, and Joseph Brooman, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, . . . . . 76  
 Savory, Mary, and Joseph Ramsden, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661, . . . . . 22  
 Scudder, Hannah, and Joshua Banges, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, . . . . . 58

Shaw, James, and Mary Mitchell, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, . . . . . 14  
 Jonathan, and Phebe Watson, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, . . . . . 17  
 Shelley, Shilley, Hannah, and David Limitt, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652, . . . . . 46  
 Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665, . . . . . 26  
 Susanna, and Samuel Gaurdiner, Plymouth, 20 December, 1682, . . . . . 75  
 Shirliffe, Elizabeth, and Jacob Cooke, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, . . . . . 32  
 Shurtley, William, and Elizabeth Lettice, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655, . . . . . 17  
 Shove, George, and Hopeskill Newman, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, . . . . . 59  
 George, and Mrs. Walley, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5, . . . . . 65  
 Skiffe, Patience, and Elisha Bourne, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, . . . . . 81  
 Silvester, Lydia, and Nathaniel Rawlins, Scituate, 4 September, 1632, . . . . . 19  
 Elizabeth, Scituate, and John Lowell, Boston, 24 January, 1658, . . . . . 49  
 Richard, daughter of, married, 4 Sept., 1652, 19  
 Richard, daughter of, married 24 Jan., 1658, 49  
 Smalley, Hannah, and John Banges, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, . . . . . 28  
 Smith, John, Jun., and Deborah Howland, Plymouth, 4 January, 1648, . . . . . 5  
 John, and Hannah Williams, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, . . . . . 57  
 Hannah, and Francis Curtice, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, . . . . . 33  
 John, Sen., Taunton, and Jael Packer, (Bridgewater,) 15 November, 1672, . . . . . 59  
 Andrew, and Mary Bunday, Taunton, 5 January, 1673, . . . . . 58  
 Sarah, and John Woodcocke, Jun., Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, . . . . . 52  
 Hannah, and John White, Taunton, 24 February, 1679, . . . . . 83  
 Sarah, and John Thompson, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, . . . . . 79  
 Snow, Mark, and Ann Cooke, Eastham, 18 January, 1654, . . . . . 15  
 Mark, and Jane Prence, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, . . . . . 28  
 Sarah, and William Walker, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, . . . . . 15  
 Ruth, and John Cole, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, . . . . . 57  
 Southworth, Elizabeth, and Joseph Howland, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664, . . . . . 25  
 Nathaniel, and Desire Gray, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, . . . . . 33

Sparrow, Jonathan, and Rebecca Banges, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, . . . . .	15
Spooner, William, and Hannah Pratt, Plymouth, 18 March, 1651, . . . . .	13
Sprague, Anthony, and Elizabeth Bartlett, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, . . . . .	23
Stevens, Katheren, and Thomas Deane, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, . . . . .	59
Stoughton, Nicholas, and Elizabeth Knapp, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, . . . . .	55
Street, Elizabeth, and Thomas Linkola, Sen., Taunton, 10 December, 1665, . . . . .	30, 38
Sturtevant, Sturivant, Ann, and John Waterman, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, . . . . .	31
Hannah, and Josiah Cotton, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, . . . . .	89
Surrey, Ruth, (of Mendum,) and John Bunday, (of Taunton,) 9 January, 1676, . . . . .	65

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Sabine, Sabin, David, son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 4 February, 1674, . . . . .	54
Nehemiah, child of, . . . . .	54
Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 13 May, 1681, . . . . .	77
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 8 May, . . . . .	88
Joseph, children of, . . . . .	77, 88
Sahen, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, May, 1676, . . . . .	63
Sahon, Experience, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1676, . . . . .	63
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	63
Salsbury, John, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61
William, Swansey, buried 24 June, 1675, . . . . .	61
Savage, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried 3 March, 1673, . . . . .	52
John, child of, . . . . .	52
John, Rehoboth, buried 22 August, 1678, . . . . .	71
Savory, Moses, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 9 June, 1650, . . . . .	10
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	10
Shaw, Alice, wife of John, Plymouth, died 6 March, 1654, . . . . .	17
John, wife of, . . . . .	17
Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, buried 7 August, 1665, . . . . .	37
Hopstill, wife of George, Taunton, died 7 March, 1673-4, . . . . .	55, 65
George, child of, . . . . .	37
George, wife of, . . . . .	55, 65
George, mother of, . . . . .	85
Skaffe, Elizabeth, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1676, . . . . .	63
Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, died 1648, . . . . .	5

Smith, Richard, child of, . . . . .	5
Agnes, wife of Francis, Taunton, died 6 January, 1665, . . . . .	33
Francis, wife of, . . . . .	38
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, died 18 July, 1665, . . . . .	36
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	36
Lydia, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died 21 July, 1672, . . . . .	59
John, Sen., wife of, . . . . .	59
Henry, Rehoboth, 24 November, 1676, . . . . .	63
Elizabeth, daughter of Henry, Rehoboth, 1 March, 1676, . . . . .	63
Henry, child of, . . . . .	63
Snow, Anna, wife of Mark, Eastham, died 24 July, 1656, . . . . .	30
Mark, wife of, . . . . .	30
Southworth, Thomas, Plymouth, died 8 December, 1669, . . . . .	32
Spooner, Elizabeth, wife of William, Plymouth, died 28 April, 1648, . . . . .	5
William, wife of, . . . . .	5
Stevens, Elizabeth, wife of Francis, Rehoboth, buried 4 March, 1675, . . . . .	62
Francis, wife of, . . . . .	62
Sturgis, Joseph, Yarmouth, buried 16 April, 1650, . . . . .	12
Sturtevant, John, son of Samuel, died 30 October, 1650, . . . . .	10
Samuel, child of, died, . . . . .	10
Sutton, Julian, Rehoboth, buried 4 June, 1678, . . . . .	71

## BIRTHS.

<b>T</b> ALBOT, TALBOTT, TALBUTT, GARED, son of Garrett, Taunton, 20 March, 1667, . . . . .	37
Mary, daughter of Jarudd, Taunton, 14 December, 1671, . . . . .	60
Samuel, son of Jared, Taunton, 29 February, 1675, . . . . .	68
Josiah, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 October, 1678, . . . . .	68
Nathaniel, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 February, 1679, . . . . .	81
Jared, children of, . . . . .	37, 60, 68, 81
Taylor, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 29 July, 1647, . . . . .	3
Ann, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 2 December, 1648, . . . . .	7
Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 11 April, 1649, . . . . .	9
Richard, children of, . . . . .	3, 7, 9
Martha, born at Yarmouth, 18 December, 1650, . . . . .	12
Lydia, daughter of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch,) Barnstable, 21 June, 1655, . . . . .	47



- Taylor, Jonathan, son of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch,) Barnstable, 20 April, 1658, . . . . . 47  
 Henry, children of, . . . . . 47
- Temple, Templer, Hannah, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 5 January, 1642, . . . . . 6  
 Samuel, son of Richard, Yarmouth, 22 January, 1648, . . . . . 7  
 Richard, children of, . . . . . 6, 7
- Thayer, Johanna, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 13 December, 1665, . . . . . 30, 37  
 Nathaniel, child of, . . . . . 30, 37
- Thrasher, Israel, son of Christopher, Taunton, 15 September, 1648, . . . . . 82  
 Christopher, child of, . . . . . 82  
 Mary, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 7 August, 1677, . . . . . 82  
 Israel, child of, . . . . . 82
- Thurber, Thurbery, Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 10 July, 1674, . . . . . 85  
 Thomas, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 24 November, 1676, . . . . . 85  
 Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 24 August, 1678, . . . . . 84  
 Rachel, daughter of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 March, 1682-3, . . . . . 84  
 John, children of, . . . . . 84, 85  
 Ruth, daughter of Thomas, Swansea, 16 July, 1682, . . . . . 80  
 Abigail, daughter of Thomas and Ruth, Swansea, 31 October, 1683, . . . . . 85  
 Thomas, children of, . . . . . 80, 85
- Thurston, Sarah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 2 January, . . . . . 88  
 Daniel, child of, . . . . . 88
- Tiffany, Sarah, daughter of Humphrey and Elizabeth, Swansea, 6 July, 1683, . . . . . 84  
 Humphrey, child of, . . . . . 84
- Tilden, Tildin, Nathaniel, son of Joseph, Scituate, September, 1650, . . . . . 21  
 John, son of Joseph, Scituate, December, 1652, . . . . . 21  
 Rebecca, daughter of Joseph, Scituate, February, 1654, . . . . . 21  
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Scituate, 12 February, 1656, . . . . . 21  
 Stephen, son of Joseph, Scituate, 14 May, 1659, . . . . . 49  
 Joseph, children of, . . . . . 21, 49  
 Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 1 May, 1654, . . . . . 50  
 Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 14 October, 1662, . . . . . 29  
 Stephen, children of, . . . . . 29, 50
- Tinkham, Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1649, . . . . . 7  
 Ebenezer, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 30 September, 1651, . . . . . 12
- Tinkham, Peter, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 25 December, 1653, . . . . . 15  
 Hezekiah, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 8 February, 1655, . . . . . 16  
 John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 7 June, 1658, . . . . . 17  
 Mary, daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1661, . . . . . 26  
 John, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 November, 1663, . . . . . 26  
 Isaac, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 11 April, 1666, . . . . . 31  
 Ephraim, children of, . . . . . 7, 12, 15, 16, 17, 26, 31
- Tisdall, Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 July, 1667, . . . . . 54  
 John, son of John, Taunton, 10 August, 1669, . . . . . 54  
 Remember, daughter of John, Taunton, 8 July, 1675, . . . . . 69  
 John, children of, . . . . . 54, 69  
 Anna, daughter of John, Jun., Taunton, 27 January, 1672, . . . . . 59  
 John, Jun., child of, . . . . . 59
- Titus, Lydia, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1674, . . . . . 53  
 John, child of, . . . . . 53  
 Samuel, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 July, 1680, . . . . . 73  
 Hannah, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, . . . . . 78  
 John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678, . . . . . 71  
 John, Jun., children of, . . . . . 71, 73, 78  
 Mary, daughter of Silas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1681, . . . . . 77  
 Silas, son of Silas, Rehoboth, 12 August, . . . . . 87  
 Silas, children of, . . . . . 77, 87
- Togood, John, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansea, 20 April, 1679, . . . . . 84  
 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansea, 25 July, 1682, . . . . . 84  
 Nathaniel, children of, . . . . . 84
- Tompson, John, child of, . . . . . 4  
 John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 November, 1649, . . . . . 8  
 John, children of, . . . . . 4, 8
- Torrey, James, son of James, Scituate, 3 September, 1644, . . . . . 18  
 William, son of James, Scituate, March 15, 1646, . . . . . 18  
 Joseph, son of James, Scituate, 18 March, 1648, . . . . . 18  
 Damaris, daughter of James, Scituate, 26 October, 1651, . . . . . 18  
 Jonathan, son of James, Scituate, 20 September, 1654, . . . . . 19

Torrey, Mary, daughter of James, Scituate, 14 February, 1656, . . . . .	21	Thrasher, Sarah, and Benjamin Leonard, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, . . . . .	83
Sarah, daughter of James, Scituate, 9 February, 1660, . . . . .	29	Samuel, (of Taunton,) and Bethya Brookes, Rehoboth, 4 December, . . . . .	88
Joanna, daughter of James, Scituate, 4 May, 1663, . . . . .	29	Thurston, Daniel, and Hannah Miller, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, . . . . .	76
James, children of, . . . . .	18, 19, 21, 29	Tilden, Joseph, and Elice Twisden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, . . . . .	21
Tupper, Eldad, son of Thomas, Sandwich, 31 May, 1675, . . . . .	81	Stephen, and Hannah Little, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, . . . . .	29
Thomas, child of, . . . . .	81	Lydia, (of Plymouth,) and Samuel Ryder, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, . . . . .	82
Turner, Jonathan, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 20 September, 1646, . . . . .	20	Tilson, Mary, and James Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 23 December, 1652, . . . . .	14
Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1647, . . . . .	20	Elizabeth, and Benajah Dunham, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, . . . . .	22
Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 12 January, 1649, . . . . .	20	Jone, and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, . . . . .	23
Ezekiel, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 7 January, 1650, . . . . .	20	Ephraim, and Elizabeth Hoskins, Plymouth, 7 July, 1666, . . . . .	31
John, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 30 October, 1654, . . . . .	20	Tisdall, John, Jun., Taunton, and Hannah Rogers, Duxbury, 23 November, 1664, . . . . .	55
Elisha, son of John, Sen., Scituate, 8 March, 1656, . . . . .	21	Mary, and Nathaniel French, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, . . . . .	70
John, Sen., children of, . . . . .	20, 21	Titus, John, and Lydia Redwey, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, . . . . .	52
Lydia, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 January, 1652, . . . . .	18	Abigail, and John Fuller, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, . . . . .	52
John, child of, . . . . .	18	John, and Sarah Miller, Rehoboth, 3 July, 1677, . . . . .	66
Ichabod, son of John, Jun., Scituate, 9 April, 1676, . . . . .	50	Mary, and Richard Bowine, Rehoboth, 9 January, . . . . .	88
John, Jun., child of, . . . . .	50	Toby, Thomas, and Martha Knott, Sandwich, 18 November, 1650, . . . . .	11
Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 1 March, 1654, . . . . .	21	Torrey, James, and Ann Hatch, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, . . . . .	17
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, July, 1656, . . . . .	21	Turner, Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, 13 November, 1651, . . . . .	19
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	21	Humphrey, daughter of, married, . . . . .	19
Susanna, Sandwich, 28 September, 1648, . . . . .	6	Thomas, and Sarah Hiland, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, . . . . .	21
Twining, Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 6 February, 1659, . . . . .	27	Twisden, Elice, and Joseph Tilden, Scituate, 20 November, 1649, . . . . .	21
William, child of, . . . . .	27		

## MARRIAGES.

Talbutt, Garrett, and Sarah Andrews, Taunton, 1 April, 1664, . . . . .	38
Taylor, Henry, and Lydia Hatch, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, . . . . .	47
Templar, Anne, of Charlestown, and Nathaniel Morton, of Plymouth, 29 April, 1674, . . . . .	35
Thirber, Mary, and Samuel Bullucke, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, . . . . .	48
Thompson, John, and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682, . . . . .	79
Thrasher, Tharsber, Hannah, and Stephen Caswell, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, . . . . .	59
Israel, and Mary Caswell, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, . . . . .	82

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Taylor, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, buried 1648, . . . . .	7
Richard, child of, . . . . .	7
Ann, Yarmouth, buried 29 March, 1650, . . . . .	12
Templer, Hester, Yarmouth, buried 13 September, 1649, . . . . .	10
Tilby, Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 January, 1647, . . . . .	4
Tisdall, John, Sen., Taunton, killed 27 June, 1675, . . . . .	69

Tisdall, Sarah, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died  
 December, 1676, . . . . . 69  
 John, Sen., wife of, . . . . . 69  
 Titus, Lydia, wife of John, Rehoboth, 25 Novem-  
 ber, 1676, . . . . . 63  
 John, wife of, . . . . . 63  
 Tompson, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 14  
 February, 1648, . . . . . 5  
 John, son of, . . . . . 5  
 Tupper, Thomas, Sen., Saudwich, died 28 March,  
 1676, . . . . . 64  
 Anne, Sandwich, died 4 June, 1676, . . . . . 64  
 Turner, Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, died  
 15 January, 1647, . . . . . 20, 21  
 John, Sen., child of, died, . . . . . 20, 21  
 Twining, William, Sen., Eastham, died 15 April,  
 1659, . . . . . 28

BIRTH.

UTLEY, LYDIA, daughter of Samuel, Scitu-  
 ate, 28 December, 1659, . . . . . 29  
 Samuel, child of, . . . . . 29

MARRIAGE.

Utey, Samuel, and Hannah Hatch, Scituate, 6 De-  
 cember, 1648, . . . . . 29

BIRTHS.

VINALL, MARY, daughter of Stephen, Scitu-  
 ate, 29 November, 1662, . . . . . 29  
 Stephen, child of, . . . . . 29  
 Vixon, Jeminech, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 30  
 August, 1655, . . . . . 27  
 Titus, son of Robert, Eastham, 2 December,  
 1657, . . . . . 27  
 Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 29  
 May, 1660, . . . . . 27  
 Robert, children of, . . . . . 27

MARRIAGES.

Varssall, Varssell, Judith, and Resolved White,  
 Scituate, 8 April, 1640, . . . . . 19  
 William, daughter of, married, . . . . . 19  
 Frances, and James Adams, Scituate, 16 July,  
 1646, . . . . . 19  
 Vermayes, Benjamin, and Mercy Bradford, Plym-  
 outh, 21 December, 1648, . . . . . 5  
 Vinall, Mary, and Isaac Chettenden, Scituate,  
 April, 1646, . . . . . 28

Vinall, Stephen, and Mary Baker, Scituate, 26  
 February, 1661, . . . . . 29  
 Vincent, Mary, Sandwich, married 8 November,  
 1648, . . . . . 6

BIRTHS.

WALKER, JOHN, son of William, East-  
 ham, 24 April, 1655, . . . . . 15  
 William, son of William, Eastham, 2 August,  
 1659, . . . . . 27  
 William, children of, . . . . . 15, 27  
 Ebenezer, son of Philip, Rehoboth, 15 No-  
 vember, 1676, . . . . . 62  
 Philip, child of, . . . . . 62  
 Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 11 Novem-  
 ber, 1682, . . . . . 79  
 Samuel, child of, . . . . . 79  
 Warren, Warrin, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel,  
 Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, . . . . . 7  
 Hope, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 6  
 (7) March, 1650. (1651,) . . . . . 11, 24  
 Jane, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10  
 January, (31 December,) 1652, . . . . . 14, 24  
 Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth,  
 15 September, 1654, . . . . . 24  
 Alice, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 2  
 August, 1656, . . . . . 24  
 Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 20  
 February, 1657, . . . . . 24  
 Mary, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9  
 March, 1660, . . . . . 24  
 Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10  
 March, 1661, . . . . . 24  
 John, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 Octo-  
 ber, 1663, . . . . . 24  
 James, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 7 No-  
 vember, 1665, . . . . . 24, 25  
 Nathaniel, children of, . . . . . 11, 14, 24, 25  
 Mercy, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 23  
 September, 1653, . . . . . 33  
 Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15  
 March, 1655, . . . . . 34  
 Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January,  
 1657, . . . . . 34  
 Patience, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15  
 March, 1660, . . . . . 34  
 Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15  
 August, 1662, . . . . . 34  
 Benjamin, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 Janu-  
 ary, 1670, . . . . . 34  
 Joseph, children of, . . . . . 34  
 James, son of Richard, Plymouth, 13 Janu-  
 ary, 1679, . . . . . 72  
 James, son of Richard, Plymouth, Jan., 1682, 75

Warren, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 7 March, 1682-3, . . . . .	75	White, Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 19 April, 1683, . . . . .	86
Richard, children of, . . . . .	72, 75	John, children of, . . . . .	80, 86
Waterman, Samuel, son of John, Plymouth, 16 October, 1666, . . . . .	31	Whittaker, Whittakar, Whittacar, Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1674, . . . . .	53
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 15 January, 1668, . . . . .	32	Ephraim, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 Janu- ary, 1678, . . . . .	71
John, children of, . . . . .	31, 32	Noah, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 31 January, 1682, . . . . .	78
Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, . . . . .	5	Richard, children of, . . . . .	53, 71, 78
Elizabeth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 18 January, 1647, . . . . .	5	Wilbore, Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 18 March, 1661, . . . . .	37
Jonathan, son of George, Plymouth, 9 March, 1651, . . . . .	13	Samuel, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 April, 1663, . . . . .	37
Elkanan, son of George, Plymouth, 25 Feb- ruary, 1655-6, . . . . .	16	Rebekah, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 13 January, 1664, . . . . .	37
George, children of, . . . . .	5, 13, 16	Hannah, daughter of Shadrach, 24 February, 1667, . . . . .	37
West, William, son of John and Mehitabel, Swan- sey, 11 September, 1683, . . . . .	85	Joseph, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 27 July, 1670, . . . . .	39
John, child of, . . . . .	85	Shadrach, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 5 De- cember, 1672, . . . . .	59
Wheaton, Weaton, Wheaten. Sarah, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1673, . . . . .	52	John, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 2 March, 1674-5, . . . . .	65
Ebenezer, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 7 March, 1677, . . . . .	66	Eliezer, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 July, 1677, . . . . .	69
Mehitabel, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 2 April, 1681, . . . . .	76	Benjamin, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 23 July, 1683, . . . . .	83
Nathaniel, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 6 March, . . . . .	87	Shadrach, children of, . . . . .	37, 39, 59, 65, 69, 83
Jeremiah, children of, . . . . .	87	Anna, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 May, 1672, . . . . .	60
Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, Swan- sey, 21 July, 1683, . . . . .	85	Joseph, daughter of, . . . . .	60
Samuel, child of, . . . . .	85	Willet, Willett, Esther, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 6 July, 1647, . . . . .	4
Whilden, Sarah, Yarmouth, 21 June, 1650, . . . . .	12	James, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 24 Novem- ber, 1649, . . . . .	8
White, William, son of Resolved, Scituate, April, 10, 1642, . . . . .	19	Hezekiah, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 20 July, 1651, . . . . .	12
John, son of Resolved, Scituate, 11th March, 1644, . . . . .	19	Thomas, children of, . . . . .	4, 8, 12
Samuel, son of Resolved, Scituate, 13 March, 1646, . . . . .	19	Hezekiah, son of Captain, 16 November, or thereabouts, 1653, . . . . .	15
Resolved, son of Resolved, Scituate, 12 No- vember, 1647, . . . . .	19	Captain, child of, . . . . .	15
Anna, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1649, . . . . .	19	Williams, Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Eastham, 24 April, 1655, . . . . .	15
Elizabeth, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1652, . . . . .	19	Thomas, child of, . . . . .	15
Josiah, son of Resolved, Scituate, 29 Septem- ber, 1654, . . . . .	19	Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 30 July, 1669, . . . . .	40
Resolved, children of, . . . . .	19	Richard, son of Joseph, Taunton, 26 Novem- ber, 1671, . . . . .	54
Nicholas, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 25 Octo- ber, 1676, . . . . .	70	Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 June, 1676, . . . . .	65
Ephraim, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 8 Feb- ruary, 1678, . . . . .	80	Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 13 February, 1678, . . . . .	83
Dorcas, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 24 September, . . . . .	80	Joseph, children of, . . . . .	40, 54, 63, 83
Nicholas, children of, . . . . .	70, 80	John, son of Nathaniel, Taunton, 27 Aug. 1675, . . . . .	66
John, son of John, Taunton, 16 August, 1681, . . . . .	80		

Williams, Nathaniel, son of, . . . . .	66	Wood, Jonathan, son of Henry, Plymouth, 1 January, 1649, . . . . .	8
Willis, Mary, Sandwich, 14 April, 1648, . . . . .	5	David, son of Henry, Plymouth, 17 October, 1651, . . . . .	12
Wills, Samuel, son of William, Scituate, May, 1640, . . . . .	19	Henry, children of, . . . . .	4, 8, 12
Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, April, 1645, . . . . .	19	Hannah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 14 October, 1649, . . . . .	7
William, children of, . . . . .	19	Stephen, child of, . . . . .	7
Wilmouth, Willmoth, Willmouth, Wilmoth, Mehitabel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 June, 1665, . . . . .	62	John, son of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1649, . . . . .	8
Ruth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1673, . . . . .	52	Nathaniel, son of John, Plymouth, 25 February, 1651, . . . . .	13
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1677, . . . . .	67	Isaac, son of John, Plymouth, 27 February, 1653, . . . . .	15
Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1680, . . . . .	73	John, children of, . . . . .	8, 13, 15
Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 21 December, 1682, . . . . .	78	Miriam, Sandwich, 8 May, 1648, . . . . .	6
John, children of, . . . . .	52, 62, 67, 73, 78	Mary, Sandwich, 29 March, 1649, . . . . .	8
Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 7 July, 1675, . . . . .	62	Woodcock, Woodcocke, Jeremiah, son of John, Rehoboth, 6 June, 1675, . . . . .	62
Ellice, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 1 September, 1676, . . . . .	62	John, son of, . . . . .	62
Mehitabel, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1681, . . . . .	76	John, son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 December, 1674, . . . . .	53
Thomas, children of, . . . . .	62, 76	John, Jun., son of, . . . . .	53
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 December, 1678, . . . . .	71	Jane, daughter of Deborah, Rehoboth, 11 March, 1681, . . . . .	77
Anne, daughter of Thomas, Jun., Rehoboth, 22 August, . . . . .	88	Deborah, child of, . . . . .	77
Thomas, Jun., children of, . . . . .	71, 88	Woodward, Elizabeth, daughter of Israel, Taunton, 15 June, 1670, . . . . .	69
Esther, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1681, . . . . .	77	Israel, son of Israel, Taunton, 4 October, 1674, . . . . .	69
Rebecca, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 30 August, . . . . .	88	Israel, children of, . . . . .	69
Jonathan, children of, . . . . .	77, 88	John, son of John, Taunton, 2 March, 1678, . . . . .	69
Wing, Winge, Ephraim, son of John, Yarmouth, 30 May, 1648, . . . . .	7	Israel, son of John, Taunton, 30 July, 1681, . . . . .	80
John, child of, . . . . .	7	John, children of, . . . . .	69, 80
Joseph, Yarmouth, about 2 September, 1650, . . . . .	12	Woodworth, Nathaniel, son of John, Taunton, 31 July, 1679, . . . . .	83
Deborah, Sandwich, 10 October, 1648, . . . . .	6	John, child of, . . . . .	83
Ephraim, Sandwich, 2 April, 1649, . . . . .	8	Worden, Peter, Yarmouth, daughter of, 10 February, 1648, . . . . .	7
Mercy, daughter of Stephen, Sandwich, 13 November, 1650, . . . . .	11	Wright, Peter, son of, born at Sandwich, 16 December, 1648, . . . . .	6
Stephen, child of, . . . . .	11	Adam, son of Peter, Sandwich, 20 March, 1650, . . . . .	11
Winslow, Benjamin, son of John, Plymouth, 12 August, 1653, . . . . .	15	Peter, children of, . . . . .	6, 7, 11
John, child of, . . . . .	15	Esther, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 1649, . . . . .	8
Winter, —, born at Yarmouth, 1647, . . . . .	4	Isaac, son of Richard, Plymouth, 26 August, 1652, . . . . .	14
Witherell, Witherill, Sarah, daughter of William, Scituate, 10 February, 1644, . . . . .	18	Richard, children of, . . . . .	8, 14
Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, 20 February, 1646, . . . . .	18	Sarah, born at Sandwich, 8 December, 1648, . . . . .	6
William, children of, . . . . .	18	Mordecai, born at Sandwich, 30 October, 1649, . . . . .	9
Wood, Samuel, son of Henry, Plymouth, 25 May, 1647, . . . . .	4		

## MARRIAGES.

Walker, James, Jun., Taunton, married, 23 December, 1647, . . . . .	53
---------------------------------------------------------------------	----

Walker, William, and Sarah Snow, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, . . . . .	15	Williams, Joseph, and Elizabeth Watson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, . . . . .	31
James, Sen., and Sarah Rew, Taunton, 4 November, 1678, . . . . .	69	Hannah, and John Smith, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, . . . . .	57
Sarah, and Abraham Perren, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, . . . . .	66	Isaac, and Judith Cooper, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, . . . . .	66
Esther, and Joseph Wood, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, . . . . .	83	Sarah, and Benjamin Deane, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, . . . . .	82
Samuel, and Martha Lyde, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, . . . . .	76	Willis, Richard, and Patience Bonum, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, . . . . .	33
James, Sen., marriage of Samuel Ryder and Lydia Tilden by, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, . . . . .	82	Wilmoth, Wilmouth, Thomas, and Mary Robinson, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, . . . . .	53
Walley, Mrs., and George Shove, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5, . . . . .	65	Thomas, Sen., and Rachel Read, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, . . . . .	71
Waterman, John, and Ann Sturtivant, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, . . . . .	31	Jonathau, and Esther Peecke, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, . . . . .	72
Watson, Phebe, and Jonathan Shaw, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, . . . . .	17	Mary, and Joseph Rockett, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, . . . . .	72
Mary, and Thomas Leonard, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, . . . . .	23	Winslow, Mary, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, . . . . .	11
Elizabeth, and Joseph Williams, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, . . . . .	31	Hannah, and William Crow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, . . . . .	25
Welch, James, (of Swansea,) and Mercy Sabin, Rehoboth, 9 November, . . . . .	88	Witherell, Elizabeth, and John Bryant, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, . . . . .	49
Wells, Mary, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 1642, . . . . .	44	Mary, and Thomas Oldham, Scituate, 20 November, 1657, . . . . .	49
Wheaton, Wheaton, Hannah, and John Butterworth, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, . . . . .	53	Dorothy, and Elias Irish, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, . . . . .	65
Mary, and Thomas Man, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, . . . . .	71	William, Jun., and Elizabeth Newland, Taunton, 14 March, 1681, . . . . .	80
White, Resolved, and Judith Varssall, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, . . . . .	19	Wood, Abigail, and Jonathan Pratt, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, . . . . .	25
Elizabeth, and Thomas Pinsen, Jun., Scituate, 18 September, 1662, . . . . .	29	Sarah, and John Fallowell, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, . . . . .	31
Nicholas, Jun., and Ursilla Maycomber, (Marshfield,) Taunton, 9 December, 1673, . . . . .	70	John, daughter of, married, . . . . .	31
John, and Hannah Smith, Taunton, 24 February, 1679, . . . . .	83	Sarah, and John Nelson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, . . . . .	31
Wilbore, Sarah, and Nathaniel Hoare, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, . . . . .	80	Henry, daughter of, married, . . . . .	31
Wilcocks, Daniel, and Elizabeth Cooke, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, . . . . .	23	Joseph, and Esther Walker, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, . . . . .	83
Wilden, Henry, married at Yarmouth, 25 January, 1647, . . . . .	4	Woodcocke, John, Jun., and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, . . . . .	52
Willett, Mary, and Samuel Hooker, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, . . . . .	21	Deborah, and Benjamin Onion, (of Dedham,) Rehoboth, 24 May, . . . . .	88
Martha, and John Saffin, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658, . . . . .	22	Woodward, Israel, and Jane Godfrey, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, . . . . .	69
James, and Elizabeth Hunt, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, . . . . .	52	John, and Sarah Crossman, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1675, . . . . .	62
Hezekiah, and Andia Browne, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, . . . . .	61	Jane, and John Cobb, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, . . . . .	69
Williams, Mary, and Anthony Dodson, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, . . . . .	17	Woolcott, Sarah, and William Clarke, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, . . . . .	22
		Wormald, Esther, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, . . . . .	32
		Wright, Edward, and Lydia Rawlins, Scituate, 25 May, 1664, . . . . .	29

## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Walker, Experience; daughter of Philip, Rehoboth, buried 10 November, 1674, . . . . .	54
Philip, child of, . . . . .	54
Deacon Philip, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1679, .	87
Michael, Rehoboth, buried 16 February, 1677, . . . . .	67
Elizabeth, wife of James, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1678, . . . . .	69
James, Sen., wife of, . . . . .	69
Warren, Elizabeth, Plymouth, died 2 October, 1673, . . . . .	35
Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, died 20 August, 1649, . . . . .	8
Phebe, wife of George, Plymouth, died 22 May, 1663, . . . . .	23
George, child of, . . . . .	8
George, wife of, . . . . .	23
Webb, Audey, Plymouth, died 4 March, 1651, .	13
Wheaton, Samuel, Sen., Swansea, died 2 February, 1683, . . . . .	85
Whitney, Winnefred, wife of Thomas, Plymouth, died 23 July, 1660, . . . . .	22
Thomas, wife of, . . . . .	22
Wilbore, Elizabeth, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 9 November, 1670, . . . . .	39
Joseph, wife of, . . . . .	39
Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, died 19 January, 1674, . . . . .	55
Shadrach, child of, . . . . .	55
Hannah, Taunton, died 3 December, 1675, .	65
Willett, Willet, Hezekiah, son of Captain Willet, Plymouth, died 26 July, 1651, . . . . .	13
Captain, child of, died, . . . . .	13
Rebecca, died at Plymouth, 2 April, 1652, .	14
Captain Thomas, Swansea, 3 August, 1674, .	51
Elliee, wife of James, Rehoboth, July, 1676, .	63
James, wife of, . . . . .	63

Wilmoth, Wilmouth, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1676, . . . . .	63
—, wife of Thomas, Sen., Rehoboth, February, 1676, . . . . .	63
Thomas, Sen., wife of, . . . . .	63
Wing, Winge, John, Yarmouth, son of, died December, 1648, . . . . .	7
Ephraim, Sandwich, buried 10 Dec, 1649, .	9
Ephraim, Yarmouth, buried last of December, 1649, . . . . .	10
Winter, Catharine, Scituate, died 28 December, 1653, . . . . .	19
Wood, John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 1648, .	5
Stephen, son of, . . . . .	5
Miriam, Sandwich, buried 9 May, 1648, . .	6
Woodcocke, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 28 April, 1676, .	63
Sarah, wife of John, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1676, .	63
John, wife of, . . . . .	63
Woodward, Israel, Taunton, died 15 June, 1674, .	69
Wright, Mordecai, Sandwich, buried 20 March, 1649, .	9
William, Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, . .	6

## BIRTHS.

<b>Y</b> EATES, JOHN, JUN., son of John, son-in-law to Richard Higgens, Duxbury, 15 August, 1650, . . . . .	27
John, child of, . . . . .	27
Young, John, son of John, Plymouth, 9 November, 1649, . . . . .	7
John, son of, . . . . .	7

## MARRIAGES.

Young, Younge, John, married at Plymouth, 13 December, 1648, . . . . .	5
George, and Hannah Pinson, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, . . . . .	29





# INDEX

TO

## TOWNS, PLACES, AND CLERKS.

### TOWNS AND PLACES.

<p><b>BARNSTABLE</b>, . . . . . 41—47</p> <p>  Boston, . . . . . 70</p> <p>Braintree, . . . . . 40, 54</p> <p>Bridgewater, . . . . . 36, 38, 55</p> <p>Dartmouth, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Duxbury, . . . . . 27, 55</p> <p>Eastham, . . . . . 15, 26—28, 30, 56—58</p> <p>Hull, alias Nantasket, . . . . . 33, 34</p> <p>Lakenham, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Marshfield, . . . . . 38, 44, 70, 89</p> <p>Milton, . . . . . 70</p> <p>Nantasket, alias Hull, . . . . . 33, 34</p> <p>Newport, Rhode Island, . . . . . 36</p>	<p>Plymouth, 4, 5, 7, 8, 10—17, 21—27, 31—35, 42, 44, 64, 67, 68, 72, 74—76, 82, 84, 89</p> <p>Rehoboth, 51—54, 62—64, 66, 70—74, 76—79, 86— 88</p> <p>Sandwich, . . . . . 5, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 64, 81</p> <p>Scituate, . . . . . 17, 21, 28, 29, 42, 46, 49, 50</p> <p>Swansey, . . . . . 48, 49, 51, 61, 72, 80, 81, 84, 85</p> <p>Taunton, 30, 35—40, 54, 55, 58—60, 65, 66, 68—70, 79, 80, 81—86</p> <p>Unketey, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Wesquabensett, . . . . . 38</p> <p>Yarmouth, . . . . . 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 44, 45</p>
-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

### CLERKS.

<p><b>BUCKE, ISAAC</b>, . . . . . 50</p> <p>  Carpenter, William, 52, 54, 64, 67, 71, 77, 79, 87, 88</p> <p>Cole, Daniel, . . . . . 15</p> <p>Hinkley, Thomas, . . . . . 47</p> <p>Ingraham, William, . . . . . 81, 85</p> <p>Myles, John, Jun., . . . . . 48, 49</p>	<p>Snow, Mark, . . . . . 57, 58</p> <p>Tanner, Nicholas, . . . . . 51, 61</p> <p>Torrey, James, . . . . . 17, 19, 21, 28, 49</p> <p>Tupper, Thomas, . . . . . 64</p> <p>Wilbore, Shadrach, 30, 36, 38, 40, 55, 59, 60, 66, 69, 70, 82—84, 86</p> <p>Wood, William, . . . . . 6, 9</p>
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

# INDEX

TO THE

## TREASURY ACCOUNTS, AND NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS.

<p><b>A</b>BEL, ABELLI, PRESERVED, freeman, . . . . . 209</p> <p>    Robert, freeman, . . . . . 178</p> <p>    widow, . . . . . 120</p> <p>Abbott, Edward, . . . . . 195</p> <p>Accord Pond, . . . . . 155, 160—164, 166</p> <p>    rates, . . . . . 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167—169</p> <p>Aeushena, . . . . . 110</p> <p>Adams, Addams, Adames, James, . . . . . 188, 196</p> <p>    John, . . . . . 201</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 178</p> <p>Advey, Webb, . . . . . 188</p> <p>Advard, Aduerd, Henry, . . . . . 190</p> <p>    Henry, freeman, . . . . . 183</p> <p>Alden, Aldin, David, freeman, . . . . . 204</p> <p>    John, . . . . . 100, 198</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 173, 174, 203</p> <p>    John, Sen., . . . . . 189</p> <p>    John, Jun., . . . . . 198</p> <p>    Jonathan, . . . . . 198</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 204</p> <p>    Joseph, . . . . . 189, 198</p> <p>    Ensign, . . . . . 133</p> <p>    Mr., . . . . . 98, 101, 106, 121, 151</p> <p>    allowance to as Treasurer, . . . . . 101, 106</p> <p>Alerton, Isaac, freeman, . . . . . 173</p> <p>Allen, Allin, Benjamin, . . . . . 103</p> <p>    Francis, . . . . . 93, 192</p> <p>    George, . . . . . 94, 96—98, 192</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 176</p> <p>    Isaac, . . . . . 163</p> <p>    John, . . . . . 93, 96, 201</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 175, 180, 181, 198, 204</p> <p>    Joseph, . . . . . 97, 98, 103</p> <p>    Matthew, fined, . . . . . 93, 96—98, 103, 192</p> <p>    Ralph, . . . . . 97, 98, 103, 158, 192</p> <p>    Ralph, Sen., . . . . . 93, 96</p>	<p>Allen, Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 207</p> <p>    Thomas, . . . . . 136, 191, 193, 200</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 207</p> <p>    William, fined, . . . . . 93, 96, 97, 98, 99, 103</p> <p>    Zechariah, fined, . . . . . 157, 161, 164</p> <p>    Captain, . . . . . 123</p> <p>Almy, William, freeman, . . . . . 184</p> <p>Ames, John, freeman, . . . . . 185</p> <p>    Jonathan, freeman, . . . . . 208</p> <p>    Justus, freeman, . . . . . 208</p> <p>Anaquakett Neck, see Nanaquakett Neck.</p> <p>Andrew, Andrews, Andrewes, Henry, . . . . . 195</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 176, 186</p> <p>    John, . . . . . 119, 120, 124</p> <p>    Joseph, . . . . . 108, 110</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 181</p> <p>    Mr., . . . . . 210</p> <p>Anger, Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 209</p> <p>Annadowne, Roger, . . . . . 121</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 178</p> <p>Annible, Annable, Ann, . . . . . 147</p> <p>    Anthony, . . . . . 193, 200</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 175, 177</p> <p>Armstrong, Gregory, . . . . . 187</p> <p>Armitage, Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 176</p> <p>Arnold, Samuel, . . . . . 192, 200, 201</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 207</p> <p>    Samuel, Jun., . . . . . 127, 136, 207</p> <p>    Seth, freeman, . . . . . 208</p> <p>Assistants, allowance to, . . . . . 118</p> <p>    salary of, . . . . . 130, 137</p> <p>    See Magistrates.</p> <p>Assonett Neck, . . . . . 148</p> <p>Atkines, Attkins, Henry, . . . . . 188, 202</p> <p>    freeman, . . . . . 208</p> <p>Atkinson, Attkinson, Mary, fined, . . . . . 135</p>
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

Atkinson, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	174	Barstow, William, . . . . .	99, 120, 124, 199
Atwood, John, . . . . .	188	freeman, . . . . .	205
freeman, . . . . .	173	widow, . . . . .	133
Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	203	—, . . . . .	99, 155
Stephen, . . . . .	161	alias Church, Sarah, . . . . .	117
Austine, John, freeman, . . . . .	186	Bartlet, Bartlett, Benjamin, . . . . .	198
Jonas, freeman, . . . . .	187	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . .	110
Aymes, John, . . . . .	190	freeman, . . . . .	204
		Joseph, . . . . .	119—122, 124, 128
		freeman, . . . . .	203
<b>B</b> ACON, NATHANIEL, . . . . .	105, 193, 200	Mercy, . . . . .	126
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Robert, . . . . .	189, 197
count, . . . . .	101, 110, 116	freeman, . . . . .	174
freeman, . . . . .	177, 207	Bashop, Richard, . . . . .	188
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	179	Bassett, Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	181
Mr., . . . . .	133, 136, 140	William, . . . . .	104, 140, 210
Baddow, Francis, . . . . .	109	freeman, . . . . .	174, 205
Badfish, Robert, freeman, . . . . .	184	William, Sen., . . . . .	190, 202
See Botfish.		William, Jun., . . . . .	190, 199
Baker, Francis, . . . . .	115, 116, 120	Bates, John, . . . . .	119, 120
freeman, . . . . .	185	Bayley, Bayliffe, Bayleiffe, Guido, freeman, . . . . .	185
Kenelm, freeman, . . . . .	208	John, 109, 111, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129, 133, 136,	
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	178	141, 143, 145, 147	
William, . . . . .	188	Beachampe, Mr., . . . . .	210
Bangs, Banges, Edward, . . . . .	189, 201	Beamont, John, . . . . .	191
freeman, . . . . .	174, 177	Beare, Richard, . . . . .	95, 99, 196, 201
John, freeman, . . . . .	184, 208	Richard, freeman, . . . . .	182
Jonathan, on committee to take the Treas-		Bearse, Bearce, Austine, . . . . .	193, 200
urer's account, . . . . .	155	freeman, . . . . .	206
Joshua, freeman, . . . . .	208	Bcerstow, see Barstow.	
Bankes, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	183	Beetes, William, . . . . .	193
Earden, William, . . . . .	196	Bell, James, . . . . .	112, 114
Barker, Francis, . . . . .	145	freeman, . . . . .	186, 187
freeman, . . . . .	204	John, . . . . .	192
John, . . . . .	196	freeman, . . . . .	186
freeman, . . . . .	182, 207, 208	Bennitt, Benitt, James, . . . . .	151, 152
Robert, . . . . .	196, 198	Richard, . . . . .	155, 157, 160, 162
freeman, . . . . .	182, 204	Berry, Berrey, Anthony, . . . . .	194
Barlow, George, . . . . .	99, 102, 111, 115, 116	Edmond, . . . . .	193
marshal, . . . . .	95	Richard, . . . . .	109, 128, 130, 194
freeman, . . . . .	180	freeman, . . . . .	186
Sarah, . . . . .	126	Richard, Sen., . . . . .	127
—, . . . . .	99	Besbe, Besbey, Besbeach, Besbye, Besbech, Bes-	
Barnes, John, . . . . .	94, 100, 114, 116, 188, 197	beeck, Elisha, . . . . .	192, 201
freeman, . . . . .	174	freeman, . . . . .	183, 207
Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	203	Thomas, . . . . .	201
Joshua, freeman, . . . . .	185	freeman, . . . . .	175
Barnstable, . . . . .	106, 108, 136, 165	Bessy, Bessey, Anthony, . . . . .	192
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146,		freeman, . . . . .	184
149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169		Nehemiah, fined, . . . . .	109
names of freemen and others, of 176, 179, 193,		Bestbey, Hopestill, . . . . .	207
200, 204		Bewitt, George, freeman, . . . . .	180
Barratt, John, . . . . .	195	See Buitt.	
Barrell, William, freeman, . . . . .	205	Biddle, Bidle, Joseph, . . . . .	196
Barrow, John, . . . . .	115, 116	freeman, . . . . .	182
Barstow, Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	204	Biell, Nathaniel, . . . . .	196

Billington, Dorcas, . . . . .	137	Bowin, Richard, . . . . .	201
Francis, . . . . .	187	Richard, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	179
freeman, . . . . .	181	Bradford, John, . . . . .	188, 201
Joseph, . . . . .	97, 119, 120	Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	202
freeman, . . . . .	181	William, . . . . .	197
—, . . . . .	99	freeman, . . . . .	173, 202
Binson, John, freeman, . . . . .	203	Captain, . . . . .	133
Bird, Thomas, . . . . .	198	Mr., . . . . .	105, 188
Black, Blacke, Miles, . . . . .	192	Mrs., . . . . .	94, 101, 102, 105, 128, 130
freeman, . . . . .	179	Branch, John, freeman, . . . . .	178, 207
Blackwell, John, freeman, . . . . .	184, 205	Bray, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	185
Blake, Blaake, Christopher, . . . . .	127, 129, 130	Brayman, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	187
Samuel, . . . . .	152	Brcett, —, . . . . .	165
Blakemore, John, . . . . .	193	See Britt.	
freeman, . . . . .	184	Brelles, Robert, . . . . .	191
Blisse, Blesse, George, freeman, . . . . .	184	Brewster, John, . . . . .	190
Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	179, 209	Jonathan, . . . . .	190
Blossome, Peter, freeman, . . . . .	179	freeman, . . . . .	174
Thomas, . . . . .	193	Love, . . . . .	190
Blower, John, . . . . .	194	freeman, . . . . .	174
Blush, Abraham, . . . . .	193, 200	William, . . . . .	190
freeman, . . . . .	182, 206	freeman, . . . . .	173, 204
Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	207	Wrestling, freeman, . . . . .	204
Boardman, Bordman, Burman, Boreman, Thomas, 151, 152, 192, 193		Brick, —, . . . . .	188
freeman, . . . . .	184	Bridgewater, . . . . .	106, 116, 148
—, . . . . .	194	rates, 117, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169	
Boblitt, Bobbett, Edward, . . . . .	195	names of freemen and others, . . . . .	185, 202
freeman, . . . . .	186	Briggs, Briggess, Cornelius, freeman, . . . . .	207
Bonney, Thomas, . . . . .	190	James, fined, . . . . .	155
freeman, . . . . .	181, 182	freeman, . . . . .	205
Bonum, George, . . . . .	100, 102, 189, 197	John, of Taunton, fined, . . . . .	109, 111, 165
freeman, . . . . .	181, 202	freeman, . . . . .	184, 186
Booth, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	178	Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	187
Boston, . . . . .	117	Walter, . . . . .	100, 190, 199
Bosworth, Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	178	freeman, . . . . .	183, 204
Jonathan, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	209	Britt, Brett, William, . . . . .	106, 189, 202
Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	209	on committee to take Treasurer's account, . . . . .	110
Botfish, Robert, . . . . .	192	freeman, . . . . .	175
See Badfish.		Brookes, Gilbert, . . . . .	196, 199
Bourne, Burne, Borne, Henry, . . . . .	193, 200	Gilbert, freeman, . . . . .	209
See Burne.		Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	205
freeman, . . . . .	175, 177	William, . . . . .	196, 199
John, . . . . .	196, 201	freeman, . . . . .	180
on committee to take Treasurer's account, 119		Brough, Edward, . . . . .	196
freeman, . . . . .	207	Brown, Browne, James, . . . . .	195, 201
Richard, . . . . .	192, 199	salary of, . . . . .	145
freeman, . . . . .	175	John, . . . . .	189, 195, 201
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		freeman, . . . . .	173, 182
count, . . . . .	110, 113, 119, 129	John, Jun., . . . . .	201
Shearjashub, . . . . .	192	Peter, . . . . .	210
freeman, . . . . .	205	William, . . . . .	189
Thomas, . . . . .	195, 201	freeman, . . . . .	181
freeman, . . . . .	174, 177	Mr., . . . . .	122, 124
Bower, George, freeman, . . . . .	174	Brussels, James, freeman, . . . . .	185
Bowin, Bowine, Obadiah, freeman, . . . . .	178	See Bursell.	

Bryant, Bryan, John, . . . . .	127, 192, 198	Cape, fishing, profits of, to be demanded in behalf of the country, . . . . .	153
John, of Scituate, freeman, . . . . .	183, 204	money from, . . . . .	165
John, of Taunton, freeman, . . . . .	186, 205	Carew, John, freeman, . . . . .	182
John, Sen., of Plymouth, . . . . .	128	Carman, John, freeman, . . . . .	183
John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	204	Carpenter, Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	179
Stephen, . . . . .	187, 190, 197, 198	William, . . . . .	201
freeman, . . . . .	202	freeman, . . . . .	177, 196
Buck, Bucke, Isaac, . . . . .	191, 199	William, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	209
freeman, . . . . .	183, 204	William, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	178
John, fined, . . . . .	135	Carre, John, . . . . .	202
Buckland, William, freeman, . . . . .	178	Carver, Robert, . . . . .	196, 201
Buckley, Edward, . . . . .	195, 196	freeman, . . . . .	182
freeman, . . . . .	177	Case, Edward, . . . . .	195, 199
Built, George, . . . . .	193	freeman, . . . . .	176
See Bewitt.		Caseley, Casley, Carsley, John, . . . . .	115, 117, 193
Bullocke, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	178	William, . . . . .	193, 200
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	209	freeman, . . . . .	176
Bumpas, Bumpasse, Bumpus, Edward, . . . . .	196, 210	Cassell, Thomas, . . . . .	195
freeman, . . . . .	182	Casswell, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	186
Edward, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	178	Cavell, Nathaniel, wife of, fined, . . . . .	148
John, freeman, . . . . .	178	Chachapaquin, an Indian, fined, . . . . .	110
Bundy, John, . . . . .	187	Chadwell, Richard, . . . . .	192
Burden, William, . . . . .	119, 120	freeman, . . . . .	183
Burge, Burges, Burgis, Jacob, freeman, . . . . .	180	Chaffey, Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	209
John, freeman, . . . . .	179, 205, 206	Chambers, Robert, . . . . .	196
Joseph, fined, . . . . .	96, 121, 147	Thomas, . . . . .	191, 198
Richard, . . . . .	192	freeman, . . . . .	175
Thomas, . . . . .	199	Chandler, Chandler, Chaundlor, Chaundor, Chan- deler, Edmund, . . . . .	198
freeman, . . . . .	176, 179, 183	freeman, . . . . .	174
Thomas, Sen., . . . . .	192	John, freeman, . . . . .	204
freeman, . . . . .	205	Roger, . . . . .	198
Thomas, Jun., . . . . .	97, 98, 192	freeman, . . . . .	174
Burman, see Boardman.		Samuel, . . . . .	131, 190
Burne, see Bourne.		freeman, . . . . .	181
Burrows, Jeremiah, freeman, . . . . .	183	See Chaundor.	
Bursell, James, . . . . .	194	Chapman, Ralph, . . . . .	196
See Brussels.		freeman, . . . . .	178, 182
Bursley, John, . . . . .	193	Charles II., charge of the proclamation of, . . . . .	105, 106
freeman, . . . . .	179	commissioners of, . . . . .	112
Burstall, John, . . . . .	194	Chase, John, . . . . .	143
Burt, James, . . . . .	144	William, freeman, . . . . .	185, 186
Jonas, freeman, . . . . .	186	William, Sen., . . . . .	194
Richard, freeman, . . . . .	187, 206	William, Jun., . . . . .	194
Bushop, John, freeman, . . . . .	176	Chauncey, Charles, . . . . .	190
Butler, Dorothy, . . . . .	103	freeman, . . . . .	174, 175
Obadiah, . . . . .	103	Chaundor, Nathaniel, . . . . .	190
Thomas, . . . . .	97, 192	See Chandler.	
freeman, . . . . .	181	Checkett, Josias, freeman, . . . . .	183
Butterworth, John, freeman, . . . . .	178	Chichester, James, . . . . .	194
Byrd, Thomas, . . . . .	192	Childs, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	204
freeman, . . . . .	183	Chillingsworth, Thomas, [see Shillingsworth,] . . . . .	196
CADE, JAMES, freeman, . . . . .	185	Chipman, John, . . . . .	108, 200
Callender, —, of Swansey, . . . . .	161	Elder John, freeman, . . . . .	206

- Chittenden, Chettenden, Benjamin, fined, . . . . . 140  
 Henry, freeman, . . . . . 180  
 Isaac, . . . . . 191, 198  
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-  
 count, . . . . . 127  
 freeman, . . . . . 183  
 Israel, freeman, . . . . . 204  
 Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 182  
 Church, Nathaniel, . . . . . 107, 110, 116  
 freeman, . . . . . 205  
 Richard, . . . . . 189  
 freeman, . . . . . 174  
 alias Barstow, Sarah, . . . . . 117  
 Churchill, Churchell, Eliezer, freeman, . . . . . 203  
 John, . . . . . 189, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 203  
 Mary, . . . . . 137  
 William, freeman, . . . . . 203  
 Cilton, Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 187  
 Clapp, Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 180, 204  
 Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 175, 183, 198, 204  
 Clarke, Edmund, . . . . . 192  
 George, . . . . . 187  
 Henry, . . . . . 126, 128  
 James, . . . . . 127, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 202  
 Thomas, . . . . . 189, 197, 202  
 freeman, . . . . . 174  
 Thurston, Jun., . . . . . 187  
 William, . . . . . 99, 121, 165, 166, 168, 190, 197, 198  
 on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-  
 count, . . . . . 141  
 freeman, . . . . . 185, 202, 203  
 Mr., . . . . . 167  
 Clary, John, freeman, . . . . . 185  
 Clay, Thomas, . . . . . 191  
 Cleghorne, James, freeman, . . . . . 179  
 Cledes, Ralph, . . . . . 190  
 Clough, Richard, freeman, . . . . . 174  
 Cloy, John, freeman, . . . . . 186  
 Cobb, Edward, freeman, . . . . . 186  
 Henry, . . . . . 193, 200  
 freeman, . . . . . 175, 177  
 James, freeman, . . . . . 207  
 John, of Taunton, . . . . . 126, 128, 130  
 freeman, . . . . . 186, 187, 205  
 Cochman, James, freeman, . . . . . 183  
 See Cushman.  
 Coggen, Henry, . . . . . 193  
 freeman, . . . . . 183  
 Coggin, Thomas, . . . . . 195  
 Cohanett, freemen of, . . . . . 176, 186  
 See Taunton.  
 Cole, Daniel, . . . . . 137, 194, 202  
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124,  
 127  
 Cole, Daniel, freeman, . . . . . 176, 208  
 Daniel, Jun., . . . . . 139, 141, 143, 145  
 Henry, . . . . . 192  
 Hugh, . . . . . 188  
 freeman, . . . . . 181  
 James, fined, . . . . . 101, 127, 128  
 freeman, . . . . . 174, 202  
 James, Sen., 100, 104, 114, 116, 121, 135, 188,  
 197  
 James, Jun., . . . . . 113, 114, 188  
 freeman, . . . . . 181  
 Job, . . . . . 137, 194, 202  
 freeman, . . . . . 175, 176, 208  
 John, freeman, . . . . . 184  
 Mary, . . . . . 127, 128  
 Collimore, Collymore, Collymer, Peter, . . . . . 191  
 freeman, . . . . . 183, 204  
 Colman, Coleman, Collman, Edward, . . . . . 139  
 Joseph, . . . . . 191  
 freeman, . . . . . 182  
 Joseph, Sen., . . . . . 199  
 Goodwife, . . . . . 95, 99  
 Collyer, Collyare, William, . . . . . 198  
 freeman, . . . . . 173, 174  
 Mr., . . . . . 101  
 Colston, Joseph, fined, . . . . . 143  
 Combe, Francis, . . . . . 121  
 John, freeman, . . . . . 173, 174  
 Commissioners of the United Colonies, 138, 159, 165  
 of Charles II., £100 to be raised to pay for  
 entertainment of, . . . . . 112  
 Cooke, Caleb, . . . . . 165  
 freeman, . . . . . 203  
 Francis, . . . . . 187, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 173, 203  
 Jacob, . . . . . 187, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 203  
 John, . . . . . 132  
 John, Sen., . . . . . 188  
 John, Jun., . . . . . 187, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 174  
 Josiah, . . . . . 105, 108, 188, 201  
 on committee to take Treasurer's account, 93,  
 116  
 freeman, . . . . . 174, 177, 208  
 Roger, . . . . . 196  
 Thomas, . . . . . 195  
 Thomas, Jun., . . . . . 195  
 Cooper, John, fined, . . . . . 119, 193, 200  
 freeman, . . . . . 175, 177  
 Richard, freeman, . . . . . 203  
 Thomas, . . . . . 201  
 freeman, . . . . . 209  
 Thomas, Sen., freeman, . . . . . 178  
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, . . . . . 187, 209  
 Copall, [or Coxall] Joshua, . . . . . 104

Copeland, John, a Quaker, . . . . . 95  
 Corke, Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 186  
 Cornet, allowance to, . . . . . 121  
 Cottle, Edward, and wife, fined, . . . . . 148  
 Cotton, John, freeman, . . . . . 202  
 Couell, Ezra, . . . . . 188  
     Nathaniel, fined, . . . . . 122  
 Country, the, see Plymouth Colony.  
 Cowin, John, . . . . . 155  
     freeman, . . . . . 180  
 Coxall, see Copall.  
 Crackstone, John, heirs of, . . . . . 210  
 Crips, George, . . . . . 187  
 Crispe, George, freeman, . . . . . 184  
 Crocker, Croker, Eliezer, . . . . . 161  
     Francis, . . . . . 194, 207  
         freeman, . . . . . 178  
     Joh, freeman, . . . . . 207  
     John, . . . . . 193, 200  
         freeman, . . . . . 182  
     Joseph, freeman, . . . . . 207  
     Josiah, freeman, . . . . . 207  
     William, . . . . . 193  
         freeman, . . . . . 182, 206  
 Crossman, Crossman, John, freeman, . . . . . 206  
     Robert, fined, . . . . . 144  
         freeman, . . . . . 187  
     —, of Taunton, . . . . . 100  
 Crow, Crowe, John, . . . . . 115, 194, 200  
     freeman, . . . . . 176, 185  
     Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 186  
     William, . . . . . 188  
     Yelverton, . . . . . 194, 200  
         freeman, . . . . . 185  
 Crowell, Edward, fined, . . . . . 126  
 Cudworth, Israel, freeman, . . . . . 180  
     James, . . . . . 191, 193, 198  
         freeman, . . . . . 175, 177  
     Mrs., . . . . . 95, 99  
 Curtis, Curtice, Francis, . . . . . 139—141, 143, 145  
     Richard, . . . . . 191, 199  
         freeman, . . . . . 204  
     William, . . . . . 191, 199  
         freeman, . . . . . 180  
 Cushen, John, freeman, . . . . . 204  
     on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 161  
 Cushenah, . . . . . 107  
 Cushman, Eleazer, freeman, . . . . . 203  
     Elkanan, freeman, . . . . . 203  
     James, . . . . . 191  
     Thomas, fined, . . . . . 112  
         freeman, . . . . . 174, 188, 202  
     Thomas, Jun., . . . . . 114, 116  
         freeman, . . . . . 202  
     the elder, . . . . . 197  
     See Cochman.

Cutbert, Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 181, 188  
 C—, Richard, of Barnstable, freeman, 1657, . . 179  
**D**ANFORTH, SAMUEL, freeman, . . . . . 206  
     Dammon, Dammien, John, . . . . . 191  
         freeman, . . . . . 183  
 Dartmouth, . . . . . 137  
     rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 156,  
         158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169  
         143, 145, 147  
 Darison, George, . . . . . 143, 145, 147  
 Davis, Dolor, freeman, . . . . . 177, 182  
     and sons, . . . . . 193  
     John, . . . . . 194  
         freeman, . . . . . 179  
     Nicholas, . . . . . 194  
         freeman, . . . . . 179  
     Robert, . . . . . 194  
 Dean, Deane, Ezra, freeman, . . . . . 206  
     John, . . . . . 195, 199  
         freeman, . . . . . 176, 206  
     Joseph, freeman, . . . . . 206  
     Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 205  
     Walter, . . . . . 195, 199  
         freeman, . . . . . 176, 205  
 Delano, Delanoy, Dellano, Dillano, John, freeman, 204  
     Philip, . . . . . 189, 198, 210  
         freeman, . . . . . 175  
     Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 204  
     Thomas, . . . . . 124  
         freeman, . . . . . 204  
         and wife, . . . . . 122  
 Dennis, Robert, . . . . . 194  
     freeman, . . . . . 185  
     William, freeman, . . . . . 181  
 Derby, John, . . . . . 194  
 Dexter, Philip, . . . . . 157  
     Thomas, Sen., . . . . . 200  
         freeman, . . . . . 179  
     William, . . . . . 200  
         freeman, . . . . . 179, 207  
 Didcutt, John, freeman, . . . . . 184  
 Dillano, see Delano.  
 Dillingham, Dillinghame, Edward, . . . . . 192  
     freeman, . . . . . 183  
     Henry, . . . . . 96, 98, 192  
         freeman, . . . . . 180, 205  
         wife of, . . . . . 103  
     John, freeman, . . . . . 186  
 Dimmack, Dimmock, Dimacke, Dimake, Shuball,  
     freeman, . . . . . 186  
     Thomas, . . . . . 193, 200  
         freeman, . . . . . 176  
 Dingley, Jacob, freeman, . . . . . 207  
     John, . . . . . 121, 193, 195, 196, 201  
         freeman, . . . . . 177, 184, 207

Doggett, Doghed, Doghead, Doged, John, of Re-	Eaton, Benjamin, . . . . .	115, 187
hoboth, . . . . .	freeman, . . . . .	181
freeman, . . . . .	Francis, . . . . .	210
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	Samuel, . . . . .	187
Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	Eddenden, Edmund, . . . . .	191
Doan, Done, Daniel, freeman, . . . . .	freeman, . . . . .	175, 182
Ephraim, . . . . .	Eddy, Edy, Samuel, . . . . .	188, 197
104, 107, 110, 129	freeman, . . . . .	174
freeman, . . . . .	Edge, William, . . . . .	194
John, . . . . .	freeman, . . . . .	184
freeman, . . . . .	See Hedge.	
173, 177, 184, 208	Edson, Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	185
John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	Edwards, Edward, . . . . .	188
208	Eldred, Robert, . . . . .	122, 124, 128, 187
Doten, Johu, freeman, . . . . .	freeman, . . . . .	185
Dotey, Edward, . . . . .	William, freeman, . . . . .	186
187, 197	Ellis, Ellice, John, . . . . .	99, 102, 192
freeman, . . . . .	Mancoah, . . . . .	154
174	Mary, . . . . .	154
Edward, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	Lieutenant, . . . . .	145
203	Elmes, Rodolphus, . . . . .	103, 199
Dotterich, Philip, . . . . .	freeman, . . . . .	183, 204
127	Else, Roger, . . . . .	194
Doughty, Doughtey, James, . . . . .	Emerson, John, freeman, . . . . .	183
98, 122, 124	Thomas, . . . . .	190
freeman, . . . . .	Ensign, freeman, . . . . .	183
178	Evans, Evance, William, . . . . .	195
Draton, Henry, . . . . .	freeman, . . . . .	187
196	Ewell, Ewill, Henry, . . . . .	193, 198
Dunham, Dunhame, Eleazer, freeman, . . . . .	freeman, . . . . .	182, 204
203	Ewen, John, . . . . .	129
John, . . . . .	Ewer, Ure, Thomas, . . . . .	93, 96—98
188		
freeman, . . . . .		
174, 202		
John, Sen., . . . . .		
197		
John, Jun., . . . . .		
197		
freeman, . . . . .		
174, 207		
Joseph, . . . . .		
148, 197		
freeman, . . . . .		
181, 202		
Jonathan, . . . . .		
197		
Samuel, . . . . .		
188, 197		
freeman, . . . . .		
202		
Samuel, Jun., . . . . .		
142		
Thomas, . . . . .		
188		
fined, . . . . .		
158		
Durand, John, freeman, . . . . .		
180		
Duxbury, . . . . .		
100, 145, 165		
rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,		
149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167,		
169.		
names of freemen and others of, 174, 181, 182,		
189, 198, 203		
Dwelly, Dwelley, Richard, . . . . .		
118, 122, 126, 128		
his bond forfeited, . . . . .		
126		
<b>E</b> AMES, ANTHONY, . . . . .		
201		
David, freeman, . . . . .		
208		
Mark, . . . . .		
201		
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		
count, . . . . .		
110, 132, 133, 140, 143		
Earle, Ralph, 109, 111, 113, 116, 120, 124, 126—128,		
130, 133		
Eastham, . . . . .		
104, 106		
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144,		
146, 149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167,		
169.		
names of freemen and others, . . . . .		
184, 201, 204		
	<b>F</b> ALLAND, THOMAS, . . . . .	194, 200
	freeman, . . . . .	176, 185
	Fallowell, Gabriel, . . . . .	188, 197
	freeman, . . . . .	174, 181
	William, . . . . .	189
	freeman, . . . . .	181
	Goodman, . . . . .	121
	Farewell, Thomas, . . . . .	195
	Farneseed, John, . . . . .	190
	Faunce, John, . . . . .	189
	freeman, . . . . .	174
	Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	203
	Feake, Henry . . . . .	192
	freeman, . . . . .	176, 184
	Finney, John, . . . . .	188, 200
	freeman, . . . . .	174, 181
	John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	207
	Robert, . . . . .	133, 189, 197
	Fish, Ambrose, of Sandwich, . . . . .	165
	John, . . . . .	192
	freeman, . . . . .	179, 184
	Jonathan, . . . . .	192



Fish, Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	184	GAGE, THOMAS, freeman, . . . . .	186
Nathaniel, . . . . .	192	Gallop, John, . . . . .	195
freeman, . . . . .	179	Gannett, Ganett, Matthew, . . . . .	153, 199
Fitzrandle, Fitzrandall, Edward, . . . . .	193, 200	freeman, . . . . .	180, 201
freeman, . . . . .	175, 177	Richard, . . . . .	191
Nathaniel, . . . . .	108, 129, 151	Thomas, . . . . .	190
Flecnam, Gregory, freeman, . . . . .	178	—, . . . . .	152
Flaune, Thomas, . . . . .	194	Gardiner, Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	203
Flawne, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	185	Garrat, Mr., . . . . .	192
Ford, Foard, Michael, freeman, . . . . .	207	Gaunt, Peter, . . . . .	103, 192
William, . . . . .	189	freeman, . . . . .	184
William, Sen., . . . . .	107, 110, 113, 201	Gibbs, John, freeman, . . . . .	184
William, Jun., . . . . .	201	Thomas, . . . . .	192
freeman, . . . . .	178, 207	freeman, . . . . .	179
Ford's farm, . . . . .	163, 164, 168	Gifford, William, . . . . .	93, 96—98, 103
rates, . . . . .	160, 162, 164, 167, 169	Gilbert, Giles, . . . . .	111
Foster, Edward, . . . . .	191	freeman, . . . . .	187, 206
freeman, . . . . .	175	John, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	176
John, freeman, . . . . .	207	John, Jun., . . . . .	195
John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	208	Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	187
Foxwell, John, . . . . .	193	Thomas, . . . . .	195
Richard, . . . . .	193	freeman, . . . . .	186, 206
freeman, . . . . .	179, 183	Young, . . . . .	100
Francis, Indian sachem, . . . . .	123, 124, 128	Gilson, William, freeman, . . . . .	175
Freeman, Edward, Jun., . . . . .	97	Gingell, John, . . . . .	195
Edmund, freeman, . . . . .	175, 205, 209	See Gungill.	
Edmund, Sen., . . . . .	193, 199	Glass, Glasse, James, . . . . .	189
Edmund, Jun., . . . . .	192	Roger, freeman, . . . . .	181, 204
freeman, . . . . .	180	—, . . . . .	192
James, . . . . .	106	Godfrey, Francis, . . . . .	189
John, . . . . .	192, 202	freeman, . . . . .	185
freeman, . . . . .	208	Goodspeed, Roger, . . . . .	193, 200
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		freeman, . . . . .	206
count, . . . . .	140, 141	Goole, Francis, . . . . .	190
Samuel, . . . . .	202	Gorame, Gorum, Goorum, James, freeman, . . . . .	207
freeman, . . . . .	208	John, . . . . .	188, 196, 200
Captain, . . . . .	145, 161	Goulder, Francis, . . . . .	188, 197
Lieutenant, . . . . .	108, 111, 122	freeman, . . . . .	181
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Governor, the, 94, 100, 101, 102, 108, 118, 137, 164,	
count, . . . . .	110	165, 168	
Mr., . . . . .	128, 184	and magistrates, salaries of, 128, 130, 134, 137,	
Freemen, and others, lists of the names of, 173—		155, 159, 165—167	
210		Grause, William, . . . . .	194
Freemen's lands, . . . . .	154, 161, 166	Gray, Edward, . . . . .	125
at Taunton River, rates, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164		freeman, . . . . .	181
Freetown rates, . . . . .	167	John, . . . . .	132, 133, 135, 194
French, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	178	Joseph, . . . . .	111
Fuller, Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	209	Thomas, . . . . .	187
Matthew, . . . . .	187, 200	William, . . . . .	161, 165
Robert, freeman, . . . . .	178	Green, Greene, Henry, . . . . .	109, 111
Samuel, . . . . .	122, 188, 191, 197, 200, 210	John, . . . . .	192
freeman, . . . . .	175, 202	freeman, . . . . .	180
Samuel, of Barnstable, . . . . .	122	Joseph, . . . . .	189
Dr., . . . . .	121, 125	Greenfeild, Thomas, . . . . .	93, 95, 192
Mr., . . . . .	120	Griffin, William, . . . . .	132

Griffin, William, and wife, . . . . .	109	Hanmore, Hanmor, Isaac, . . . . .	151, 152
Griffith, William, . . . . .	157	John, . . . . .	199
Groome, Grome, John, . . . . .	188	Harding, John, . . . . .	190
freeman, . . . . .	181	Joseph, . . . . .	136
Gungill, John, freeman, . . . . .	186	freeman, . . . . .	184, 208
See Gingell.		Martha, . . . . .	158
<b>H</b> ACKETT, JABEZ, freeman, . . . . .	187	Harlow, Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	203
Hadaway, Haddaway, Arthur, . . . . .	196	William, . . . . .	100, 197
John, . . . . .	125	freeman, . . . . .	184, 202
See Hathaway.		William, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	203
Haden, —, . . . . .	190	Harmon, Harman, John, . . . . .	187
Hailstone, Hailstones, William, 97, 100, 176, 195, 199	99	freeman, . . . . .	181
—, fine remitted, . . . . .	97	Harper, Harpper, Robert, . . . . .	93, 96—99, 102, 103
Hall, Edward, . . . . .	190	and wife, . . . . .	103
freeman, . . . . .	178, 182	Thomas, . . . . .	105
George, . . . . .	195, 199	Harris, Arthur, . . . . .	121, 130, 190, 202
freeman, . . . . .	176	Isaac, . . . . .	157
John, . . . . .	193	Harrison, Arthur, freeman, . . . . .	182
freeman, . . . . .	187	Hart, Nicholas, . . . . .	195
Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	206	Hartopp, William, . . . . .	189
Nathaniel, . . . . .	144, 166, 168	Hartub, William, . . . . .	190
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	186, 206	Harvey, Thomas, . . . . .	195
Samuel, Sen., of Taunton, freeman, . . . . .	206	Thomas, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	206
Samuel, Sen., of Yarmouth, freeman, . . . . .	206	Thomas, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	206
William, freeman, . . . . .	205	William, . . . . .	121, 130, 145, 199
Hallett, Hallott, Hollet, Hollett, Hellot, Hellott,		freeman, . . . . .	186, 205
Andrew, freeman, . . . . .	184, 185	on committee to take Treasurer's account, 127	
Andrew, Sen., . . . . .	194	Hatch, Jeremiah, . . . . .	155, 199
Andrew, Jun., . . . . .	194	freeman, . . . . .	180, 204
John, . . . . .	190, 199	John, . . . . .	192
freeman, . . . . .	183	Jonathan, . . . . .	131, 133, 136
Joseph, . . . . .	119, 120, 124, 127, 129	freeman, . . . . .	179
Josias, . . . . .	107	Thomas, . . . . .	193
freeman, . . . . .	179	freeman, . . . . .	180, 185
Samuel, . . . . .	194	Walter, . . . . .	191, 199
Halloway, Hallowey, Hollway, Jane, . . . . .	126, 128	freeman, . . . . .	180, 204
Timothy, . . . . .	107—109, 111, 113, 116, 195	William, . . . . .	191
freeman, . . . . .	187	freeman, . . . . .	175, 204
William, . . . . .	195, 196	William, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	183
freeman, . . . . .	176	Hathaway, Hathewey, Hathawey, Hathwey, Ar-	
Hamblin, Hamblen, Hamblene, Eliezer, free-		thur, . . . . .	197
man, . . . . .	207	freeman, . . . . .	181
James, . . . . .	193, 200	John, . . . . .	108, 110, 113, 128, 130
freeman, . . . . .	177, 207	freeman, . . . . .	179, 187, 205
James, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	206	John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	206
James, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	207	See Hadaway.	
John, freeman, . . . . .	207	Hatherley, Timothy, . . . . .	198
Hammon, John, . . . . .	191	freeman, . . . . .	173, 175
Hamond, Benjamin, . . . . .	194	Mr., . . . . .	210
Robert, freeman, . . . . .	183	Howard, George, freeman, . . . . .	179
Hanbury, Peter, . . . . .	192	John, freeman, . . . . .	181, 185
William, . . . . .	187	Robert, . . . . .	190
freeman, . . . . .	174	Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	185
Hanford, Thomas, . . . . .	190	Thomas, Sen., . . . . .	202
		Thomas, Jun., . . . . .	202
		See Heyward.	

Hawes, Edmund, . . . . .	200	Hoar, Hezekiah, freeman, . . . . .	186
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		John, . . . . .	190
count, . . . . .	93, 141	freeman, . . . . .	183
freeman, . . . . .	176, 182, 206	Richard, . . . . .	194, 200
John, freeman, . . . . .	206	freeman, . . . . .	176, 185
Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Hodges, Hodgis, Henry, freeman, . . . . .	206
count, . . . . .	110, 113	Nicholas, . . . . .	100, 187
freeman, . . . . .	180	freeman, . . . . .	181
Hawkes, Ludowick, freeman, . . . . .	196	William, . . . . .	195
Hayle, William, . . . . .	161	Hodgkine, Hoskins, Hoskine, Ann, . . . . .	109
Hedge, Abraham, 109, 111, 113, 133, 136, 139, 140, 161		William, . . . . .	109, 189, 197
Elisha, . . . . .	107, 112, 132, 162	freeman, . . . . .	174
William, . . . . .	132, 133	wife of, . . . . .	111
See Edge.		Holbrooke, John, . . . . .	152, 153
Hecks, Robert, freeman, . . . . .	173	Holly, Hollye, Joseph, . . . . .	192
See Hicks.		freeman, . . . . .	184
Hewes, John, . . . . .	191, 198	Holman, Edward, . . . . .	100, 188, 210
freeman, . . . . .	175, 183	Holmes, Abraham, freeman, . . . . .	208
Hewett, Humphry, freeman, . . . . .	181	Isaac, freeman, . . . . .	208
John, freeman, . . . . .	207	Israel, freeman, . . . . .	208
Heyward, John, . . . . .	188, 190	John, . . . . .	100, 188
Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	175, 182	freeman, . . . . .	174, 181
Thomas, Sen., . . . . .	190	Josiah, . . . . .	142, 143, 145
Thomas, Jun., . . . . .	190	freeman, . . . . .	204, 208
See Haward.		Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	203
Hick, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	183	William, . . . . .	190, 201
Hicks, Hickes, Daniel, freeman, . . . . .	180	freeman, . . . . .	174
Ephraim, . . . . .	188	William, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	182
Lydia, . . . . .	103	—, fined, . . . . .	136
Samuel, . . . . .	188, 197	Hopkins, Hopkens, Caleb, . . . . .	165, 188
freeman, . . . . .	174, 177	Giles, freeman, . . . . .	185
See Heekes.		Stephen, freeman, . . . . .	173, 208
Higgins, Higen, Alexander, freeman, . . . . .	181	Thomas, . . . . .	194
Jonathan, . . . . .	153	Howe, Thomas, . . . . .	196
freeman, . . . . .	184, 208	Howes, House, Jeremiah, freeman, . . . . .	206
Richard, . . . . .	189, 201	Jeremiah, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	206
freeman, . . . . .	174	Joseph, . . . . .	200
Higgenson, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	177	freeman, . . . . .	206
Hiland, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	180	Samuel, . . . . .	198
See Hyland.		freeman, . . . . .	175
Hill, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	174	Thomas, . . . . .	106, 200
Ralph, freeman, . . . . .	181	freeman, . . . . .	176, 185, 186
Hillier, William, . . . . .	189	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
alias Tilly, Hugh, . . . . .	194	count, . . . . .	140, 145
alias Tillie, Hugh, freeman, . . . . .	185	Howland, Arthur, . . . . .	100, 196
Hills, Hercules, freeman, . . . . .	183	and wife, . . . . .	95, 99
Hinckley, Hinckly, John, freeman, . . . . .	207	Arthur, Jun., . . . . .	119, 120, 124, 127
Samuel, . . . . .	193, 200	freeman, . . . . .	207
freeman, . . . . .	175, 177, 207	Henry, . . . . .	98, 103, 104, 189, 198
Thomas, . . . . .	193, 200	freeman, . . . . .	174
freeman, . . . . .	177, 183, 206	wife of, . . . . .	95
Thomas, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	207	Jabez, . . . . .	119, 120
Mr., . . . . .	128, 145, 154	John, . . . . .	94, 197, 200
allowance to, . . . . .	137	freeman, . . . . .	173, 207
Hinckson, Edmund, freeman, . . . . .	178	John, Sen., . . . . .	187
William, of Marshfield, . . . . .	133	John, Jun., . . . . .	187
Hoar, Hoare, Hore, Hezekiah, . . . . .	195		

- Howland, John, Jun., freeman, . . . . . 178  
 Joseph, . . . . . 121  
 freeman, . . . . . 202  
 on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . . 149  
 Samuel, . . . . . 107, 110, 113  
 Zoeth, freeman, . . . . . 181  
 and wife, . . . . . 95, 99  
 Hubburt, Israel, freeman, . . . . . 205  
 Huckens, Thomas, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . . 127—129, 132, 133, 136  
 Huckings, Thomas, . . . . . 130, 133, 193, 200  
 Hughes, Thomas, . . . . . 131  
 Hull, Joseph, freeman, . . . . . 176  
 Tristram, . . . . . 104, 194, 200  
 Hunt, Edmund, . . . . . 189  
 freeman, . . . . . 182  
 Enoch, freeman, . . . . . 209  
 John, freeman, . . . . . 209  
 Peter, . . . . . 201  
 freeman, . . . . . 209  
 Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 204  
 Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . . 124  
 Hunter, Rebekah, . . . . . 154  
 William, . . . . . 154  
 Hurst, James, . . . . . 188, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 174  
 William, freeman, . . . . . 184  
 Hussey, Robert, . . . . . 190  
 Hyland, Thomas, . . . . . 191  
 freeman, . . . . . 182  
 See Hiland.
- I**NDIAN HOKEN, . . . . . 143  
 Indian Will, . . . . . 133  
 Indian marshal, . . . . . 165  
 Indian squaw, witnesses and charges about, . . . . . 165, 166  
 Indians, . . . . . 111, 113, 124, 134  
 Ingham, Thomas, . . . . . 109, 111, 113  
 freeman, . . . . . 180  
 Irish, John, . . . . . 189  
 Hyde, Iyd, Nicholas, . . . . . 100, 121, 201  
 freeman, . . . . . 209  
 Nicholas, Sen., freeman, . . . . . 209
- J**ACKSON, ABRAHAM, . . . . . 115, 116, 120, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 178, 202  
 Samuel, . . . . . 121, 124, 128, 130, 193, 198  
 freeman, . . . . . 177, 183  
 Jacobs, Captain, . . . . . 166  
 James, an Indian, . . . . . 122  
 James II., King of England, &c., proclamation of, 165, 166, 168
- Jenkins, Jenkens, Jenkin, Jenkin, Jenckens, Edward, . . . . . 98, 112, 192, 198  
 freeman, . . . . . 175, 183, 204  
 daughter of, . . . . . 132, 133  
 John, . . . . . 93, 96, 97, 103, 187, 189, 200  
 freeman, . . . . . 174, 177, 206  
 Thomas, . . . . . 152, 153  
 freeman, . . . . . 204, 205  
 Jenney, John, freeman, . . . . . 173  
 John, Sen., . . . . . 188  
 John, Jun., . . . . . 188  
 Samuel, . . . . . 148, 188  
 Johnson, Humphrey, . . . . . 140, 199  
 John, . . . . . 192  
 Thomas, . . . . . 99, 102, 105, 192  
 Jones, Joanes, Mary, . . . . . 132  
 Ralph, . . . . . 187  
 freeman, . . . . . 179  
 Robert, freeman, . . . . . 178  
 Teague, . . . . . 103, 105, 148, 157  
 Thomas, . . . . . 103, 139, 140, 141  
 freeman, . . . . . 187  
 Jordaine, Jordane, Jourdaine, Baruch, freeman, . . . . . 203  
 John, . . . . . 188  
 freeman, . . . . . 181, 203  
 Joyce, John, . . . . . 193, 194  
 freeman, . . . . . 184  
 Judkin, Job, . . . . . 118
- K**ANUDAH, ALEXANDER, . . . . . 139  
 Kemp, Kempe, William, freeman, . . . . . 175, 182  
 Kempton, Kenton, Ephraim, Sen., . . . . . 191  
 freeman, . . . . . 183  
 Ephraim, Jun., . . . . . 191  
 freeman, . . . . . 183  
 Manasseh, . . . . . 189, 197  
 freeman, . . . . . 173  
 Kennebeck, . . . . . 93, 98  
 Kenricke, Kenericke, Kennerick, Kinricke, George, 192, 209  
 freeman, . . . . . 175, 178, 209  
 Thomas, freeman, . . . . . 209  
 Kerby, Kerbey, John, . . . . . 188  
 Richard, . . . . . 192  
 freeman, . . . . . 184  
 Richard, Sen., . . . . . 103  
 Richard, Jun., . . . . . 93, 95—98, 103  
 King, Kinge, Clement, freeman, . . . . . 208  
 Philip, freeman, . . . . . 206  
 Samuel, . . . . . 187  
 Thomas, . . . . . 191, 198  
 freeman, . . . . . 183, 204  
 Thomas, Jun., freeman, . . . . . 180, 204  
 Kinsman, William, . . . . . 132  
 Knapp, Aaron, . . . . . 195

Knapp, Aaron, freeman, . . . . . 186  
 Knott, George, . . . . . 193  
     freeman, . . . . . 184  
 Knowles, John, . . . . . 107, 110, 113  
     Richard, . . . . . 188  
 Knowlman, John, . . . . . 140

**L**AKE, RICHARD, freeman, . . . . . 186  
 Lapham, Thomas, . . . . . 191  
 Latham, Lathame, Robert, . . . . . 152, 153  
     freeman, . . . . . 178  
     William, . . . . . 196  
 Laud, Edward, . . . . . 119  
 Lauder, Thomas, . . . . . 192  
     freeman, . . . . . 184  
     William, . . . . . 196  
 Laurance, Robert, . . . . . 129  
     William, . . . . . 190  
     —, . . . . . 196  
 Lawrance, an Indian, fined, . . . . . 122  
 Laws, book of, money to be raised to pay for printing, 1671, . . . . . 134  
     expense of printing, . . . . . 168  
 Lee, Robert, . . . . . 187, 197  
     freeman, . . . . . 174  
 Leich, Giles, Sen., wife of, . . . . . 143  
 Leichfeld, Experience, freeman, . . . . . 180  
     See Lichfeld.  
 Lennett, James, freeman, . . . . . 187  
     See Linnett.  
 Leonard, Lenard, Lenner, Leonard, Benjamin, . . . . . 155  
     James, Jun., freeman, . . . . . 206  
     Phillip, freeman, . . . . . 186  
     Rise, freeman, . . . . . 179  
     Solomon, . . . . . 189  
     Thomas, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . . 155  
     freeman, . . . . . 205  
 Lettice, Lettis, Thomas, . . . . . 188, 197  
 Leverich, William, . . . . . 193  
     freeman, . . . . . 175  
 Lewis, Lewes, Edward, freeman, . . . . . 207  
     George, . . . . . 188, 193  
     freeman, . . . . . 175, 177, 207  
     George, Sen., . . . . . 200  
     George, Jun., . . . . . 200  
     James, . . . . . 200  
     freeman, . . . . . 179  
     John, . . . . . 191  
     freeman, . . . . . 175  
     Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 207  
     Thomas, . . . . . 200  
     freeman, . . . . . 179, 207  
 Leyhorne, Rowland, freeman, . . . . . 182  
 Lichfeld, Laurence, . . . . . 193

Lichfeld see Leichfeld.  
 Lillye, —, . . . . . 196  
 Lincoln, Linkolne, Linkorn, Linkorne, Samuel, . . . . . 111  
     Thomas, . . . . . 112, 199  
     freeman, . . . . . 186, 205  
 Lindell, Lyndall, James, . . . . . 189  
     freeman, . . . . . 182  
 Linnell, Robert, freeman, . . . . . 183  
 Linnett, Linnitt, Lniitt, David, . . . . . 193  
     freeman, . . . . . 179, 207  
     Hannah, . . . . . 157  
     Robert, . . . . . 193, 200  
     freeman, . . . . . 176  
     See Lennett.  
 Lists of names of freemen and others, . . . . . 187—210  
 Little, Litle, Ephraim, . . . . . 207  
     Isaac, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . . 167  
     freeman, . . . . . 207  
     Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 208  
     Thomas, . . . . . 114, 116, 189  
 Little Compton rates, . . . . . 160, 162, 164, 167, 169  
 Lothrop, Lothrope, Lothorp, Lathrope, Laythorp, Laythorpe, Lothropp, Barnabas, . . . . . 165  
     on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 143, 147, 149, 155, 161, 163, 167  
     freeman, . . . . . 206  
     Barnabas, Jun., freeman, . . . . . 207  
     Benjamin, . . . . . 194  
     John, . . . . . 193  
     freeman, . . . . . 175  
     Joseph, . . . . . 121, 193, 200  
     on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . . 119, 145, 167  
     freeman, . . . . . 206  
     Mark, freeman, . . . . . 185  
     Melatiah, freeman, . . . . . 207  
     Samuel, . . . . . 193  
     Thomas, . . . . . 193, 200  
     freeman, . . . . . 207  
     Lieutenant, . . . . . 133  
     on committee to take Treasurer's account, 124  
     Mr., freeman, . . . . . 176  
 Low, Loe, Anthony, . . . . . 94  
     John, . . . . . 137  
     fined, . . . . . 127, 129, 136, 137  
 Lucas, Lukas, Benoni, freeman, . . . . . 203  
     Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 203  
     Thomas, . . . . . 97, 103, 104, 114, 116, 131  
 Lumbard, Lambert, Barnard, . . . . . 193, 200  
     freeman, . . . . . 175, 177, 206  
     Benjamin, . . . . . 127, 128  
     freeman, . . . . . 207  
     Caleb, . . . . . 127  
     freeman, . . . . . 179  
     Jabez, . . . . . 138, 140

Lumbard, Jedidiah, . . . . .	125, 127, 128	Mayne, Ezekiel, . . . . .	104
Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	179	Mayo, James, . . . . .	158
Joshua, freeman, . . . . .	207	John, . . . . .	193
Thomas, . . . . .	193	freeman, . . . . .	176, 184, 208
Thomas, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	179	Nathaniel, . . . . .	194, 202
Thomas, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	179	freeman, . . . . .	184
Lumpkin, Lumpkine, Lumpken, William, 119, 120,	194	Samuel, . . . . .	193
freeman, . . . . .	185	Mendame, Robert, freeman, . . . . .	182
Luse, Härke, . . . . .	191	Merrick, Merrieke, Meriek, Henry, freeman, . . . . .	182
<b>M</b> ACALL, JAMES, freeman, . . . . .	208	William, . . . . .	190, 202
Macey, Macey, Macie, George, . . . . .	195, 199	freeman, . . . . .	182, 208
freeman, . . . . .	186, 205	Merrite, Henry, . . . . .	191
Magistrates, salary of, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 155,	159	John, . . . . .	191
Magistrates' table, money raised to defray the ex-		Middleborough, . . . . .	154
pense of the, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 159,		rates, 135, 138, 142, 144, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164,	
166, 167.		167, 169	
Major, the, . . . . .	133	Miller, John, . . . . .	130, 200
allowance to, . . . . .	121, 137	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 147,	
salary of, . . . . .	128, 130, 134, 137	163	
Makepeace, William, . . . . .	138, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147	of Yarmouth, freeman, . . . . .	185, 186, 206
Maker, James, . . . . .	126, 127	of Rehoboth, freeman, . . . . .	178
Males, able to bear arms, names of, . . . . .	187—210	John, Sen., of Rehoboth, freeman, . . . . .	178
Mann, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	183	John, Jun., of Rehoboth, freeman, . . . . .	178
Mannamoyett, Mannamoie, Manamoy, . . . . .	154, 161	Mitchell, Michell, Michelle, Mihell, Experience, 96, 97,	
rates, . . . . .	156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169	189, 198, 210	
Mantah, John, freeman, . . . . .	184	freeman, . . . . .	174, 203
Marehant, Abishai, . . . . .	132	Richard, . . . . .	132, 157
and wife, . . . . .	139	and wife, . . . . .	109
Marshal, the, . . . . .	94	Mr., preacher of God's word at Scituate, . . . . .	158
allowance to, . . . . .	94	paid for election sermon, . . . . .	165
See Under Marshal.		Mockenney, Daniel, . . . . .	96
Marshfield, . . . . .	145	Mokene, Daniel, freeman, . . . . .	186
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146,		Monchassucke, an Indian, fined, . . . . .	122
149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,		Moore, George, . . . . .	191
169.		Morcey, Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	203
names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 195, 196,		Morton, Ephraim, . . . . .	189, 197
201, 204		on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 133,	
Martin, Abraham, freeman, . . . . .	178	140, 155, 161, 163	
Mason, Henry, . . . . .	192	freeman, . . . . .	202
Noah, freeman, . . . . .	209	George, freeman, . . . . .	202
Mathews, Mathewe, Mathewes, James, . . . . .	194, 200	John, . . . . .	106, 189, 197
freeman, . . . . .	176, 185, 206	freeman, . . . . .	203
John, . . . . .	125, 143	Nathaniel, . . . . .	189, 197, 202
freeman, . . . . .	178	freeman, . . . . .	174, 202
Marmaduke, . . . . .	194	Robert, freeman, . . . . .	179
freeman, . . . . .	176, 185	Thomas, . . . . .	189, 197
Samuel, . . . . .	135	freeman, . . . . .	202
Maycumber, Maycumber, John, . . . . .	195	Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas-	
freeman, . . . . .	187	urer's account, . . . . .	124, 132, 136
William, . . . . .	142, 189	Moses, John, freeman, . . . . .	181
freeman, . . . . .	178	Moses, an Indian, fined, . . . . .	122
Maynard, John, . . . . .	190	Note, Nathaniel, . . . . .	190
		Mount Hope, . . . . .	165
		Mullens, William, . . . . .	190
		Myles, Mr., . . . . .	122, 124, 128
		Mynor, John, freeman, . . . . .	182

<b>N</b> AMES OF FREEMEN and others, 187—210	
Nanquaquatt, Numquaquatt, . . . . .	162, 163
Nannaquaquett, Nanaquakett, Nunnaquaquitt, Nunnaquaquett, Nannaquaquat, Nunnaquaquat, Nonaquackett, Nannquaquat, Numquaquatt, Nonoquoquitt, Anaquakett, Neek, 155, 161, 163, 166, 168.	
rates, . . . . .	156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
Nash, Samuel, . . . . .	189, 198
freeman, . . . . .	174
Lieutenant, . . . . .	111, 130, 155
Marshal, . . . . .	147, 150
Nauset, Indian sachem of, fined, . . . . .	123
Nawsett, names of freemen of, . . . . .	177
Negus, Negers, Hannah, . . . . .	154
Isaac, . . . . .	140, 154
Nelson, William, . . . . .	161, 188, 197
freeman, . . . . .	181
Newland, Jeremiah, . . . . .	96
freeman, . . . . .	187
John, . . . . .	95—98, 103, 193
and wife, . . . . .	103
William, . . . . .	95, 96, 99, 103, 193, 199
wife of, . . . . .	95, 103
freeman, . . . . .	176, 184
Newman, Samuel, . . . . .	201
freeman, . . . . .	177, 196, 209
Samuel, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	179
New Plymouth, see Plymouth.	
Nicarson, Joseph, . . . . .	148
Nicholas, freeman, . . . . .	186
Robert, . . . . .	161
freeman, . . . . .	186
Rnhamah, . . . . .	148
Samuel, . . . . .	148
Nichols, Nicolls, Thomas, . . . . .	139, 192
General, . . . . .	122
Nicholson, Nicholsons, William, . . . . .	194
freeman, . . . . .	176
Niekerson, Nicarson, William, 119, 120, 122, 124, 127	
freeman, . . . . .	185
Noreutt, William, . . . . .	194
Norkett, William, . . . . .	109
Norman, Hugh, . . . . .	194
Samuel, . . . . .	114, 116, 120, 131
Northeoate, William, freeman, . . . . .	185
Noy, Benjamin, . . . . .	193
Nye, Benjamin, freeman, . . . . .	179
John, . . . . .	192
Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	205

Okilla, David, freeman, . . . . .	186
Oldum, Ouldame, Thomas, . . . . .	189
freeman, . . . . .	180
Ormsbey, John, freeman, . . . . .	209
Otis, Otis, John, . . . . .	135
freeman, . . . . .	180, 207
Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	205
Stephen, freeman, . . . . .	205

<b>P</b> ACKER, SAMUEL, . . . . .	157
Samuel, Sen., of Bridgewater, . . . . .	137
Samuel, Sen., fined, . . . . .	136
Thomas, . . . . .	140
Paddoeke, Robert, . . . . .	188
Paddy, William, . . . . .	188
freeman, . . . . .	174
Paine, Payne, James, freeman, . . . . .	207
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	209
Stephen, . . . . .	201
freeman, . . . . .	177, 196, 209
Stephen, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	178
Thomas, of Eastham, freeman, . . . . .	184, 202, 208
of Yarmouth, . . . . .	176, 194
Thomas, Jun., of Eastham, freeman, . . . . .	209
Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . .	110, 113, 116
Palmer, Pallmer, John, . . . . .	110
John, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	180
John, Jun., . . . . .	107, 119
John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	180
Jonah, freeman, . . . . .	178, 209
Josias, . . . . .	136
Samuel, . . . . .	111
Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	204
Walter, . . . . .	201
freeman, . . . . .	177, 196
William, . . . . .	165, 194, 210
freeman, . . . . .	176, 185
Parker, Elisha, freeman, . . . . .	179
John, . . . . .	195
freeman, . . . . .	176
Mary, . . . . .	154
Robert, . . . . .	94
freeman, . . . . .	178
William, . . . . .	99, 103, 105, 154, 190, 195, 199
freeman, . . . . .	176, 182
and wife, . . . . .	95
—, of Scituate, . . . . .	155
Partrich, George, . . . . .	100, 190, 198
freeman, . . . . .	175, 182, 203
Ralph, . . . . .	198
freeman, . . . . .	174
Patrick, fined, . . . . .	152
Paul, Paule, Richard, . . . . .	195
freeman, . . . . .	186

<b>O</b> ATH OF FIDELITY, persons fined for refusing to take, . . . . .	103
Officers, salary or wages of, 130, 134, 138, 147, 150, 153, 155, 156, 159, 160, 166, 168	

Paul, William, . . . . .	108, 110	Plymouth Colony: salary of the Governor and magistrates, see Governor and magistrates.
Paybody, John, freeman, . . . . .	175	See Treasurer.
William, . . . . .	111, 114, 189, 198	Taxes, see Rates.
freeman, . . . . .	203	Treasurer's accounts, see Treasurer.
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . .	132, 133, 161	Pocassett, . . . . .
Peakes, Pakes, William, . . . . .	191	and Punkateest, . . . . .
freeman, . . . . .	183	. . . . .
Pearse, Peirse, Pierce, Abraham, . . . . .	187, 190, 198	Poganatowam, an Indian, . . . . .
freeman, . . . . .	174, 175, 204	Pontus, William, freeman, . . . . .
Benjamin, freeman, . . . . .	205	Poole, Captain William, . . . . .
Joseph, . . . . .	151, 152	freeman, . . . . .
William, . . . . .	193, 194	. . . . .
Peck, Pecke, John, freeman, . . . . .	178, 209	Pope, Thomas, . . . . .
Joseph, . . . . .	178, 209	freeman, . . . . .
freeman, . . . . .	209	. . . . .
Joseph, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	179	Potter, Vincent, freeman, . . . . .
Nicholas, . . . . .	201	Powell, William, . . . . .
freeman, . . . . .	209	. . . . .
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	209	Pratt, Benajah, . . . . .
Peram, Abraham, freeman, . . . . .	209	Jonathan, . . . . .
John, freeman, . . . . .	209	freeman, . . . . .
Perren, John, freeman, . . . . .	178	. . . . .
Perry, Perrey, Perrie, Anthony, freeman, . . . . .	178, 209	Joshua, . . . . .
Edward, . . . . .	93, 96—98, 105	freeman, . . . . .
Ezra, freeman, . . . . .	179	. . . . .
John, . . . . .	195	Phinehas, . . . . .
Thomas, . . . . .	126	freeman, . . . . .
William, . . . . .	190	. . . . .
freeman, . . . . .	182, 205	Marshal, salary of, . . . . .
Phelps, Thomas, . . . . .	114, 116, 120	Preble, Abraham, freeman, . . . . .
Phillips, Phillipps, Benjamin, freeman, . . . . .	208	. . . . .
James, freeman, . . . . .	186	Prence, Thomas, . . . . .
John, . . . . .	100, 189	freeman, . . . . .
freeman, . . . . .	182	. . . . .
Mary, of Taunton, . . . . .	126, 128, 130, 133	Presberry, Dorcas, . . . . .
Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	186	. . . . .
William, . . . . .	195	Presbury, John, . . . . .
—, . . . . .	139	. . . . .
Phitte, John, freeman, . . . . .	179	Prichard, Richard, freeman, . . . . .
Pickle, Jonas, freeman, . . . . .	180	. . . . .
Pinchen, Thomas, . . . . .	199	Pritchett, Richard, . . . . .
Pinson, Pynson, Peneen, Thomas, . . . . .	191	. . . . .
freeman, . . . . .	182, 204	Printing, money to be raised to pay for, . . . . .
Pitcocke, George, freeman, . . . . .	180	Privateers, the, charges about, . . . . .
Pittney, James, . . . . .	196	. . . . .
Pitts, Peter, . . . . .	195, 199	Provision, prices of, 117, 123, 125, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 153, 156
freeman, . . . . .	186, 205	Pryor, Joseph, . . . . .
Plymouth, . . . . .	145	Thomas, freeman, . . . . .
rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169.		. . . . .
names of freemen and others of, 173, 181, 187, 197, 203		Punkateest, Punkateest, Puncateest, Puncateest, 162, 163, 166, 168
Plymouth Colony: houses and land belonging to, 105		rates, . . . . .
names of freemen and others, . . . . .	173—210	. . . . .
		Purchase, Oliver, . . . . .
		freeman, . . . . .
		. . . . .
		Purchasers' names, . . . . .
		Pursevall, James, . . . . .
		. . . . .
		Putle, —, . . . . .
		. . . . .
		<b>Q</b> UACHEVENETT, fined, . . . . .
		Quakers, . . . . .
		. . . . .
		Quakers' meetings, twenty-five persons fined for attending, . . . . .
		. . . . .
		Quequequantest, an Indian, fined, . . . . .
		. . . . .
		<b>R</b> AMSDEN, JOSEPH, . . . . .
		freeman, . . . . .



Randall, Randle, Job, . . . . .	157	Robinson, George, freeman, . . . . .	178, 209
John, . . . . .	158	Isaac, . . . . .	200
William, . . . . . 112, 129, 130, 151, 191, 198		freeman, . . . . .	175, 177
freeman, . . . . .	180, 183	Isaac, Jun., and wife, . . . . .	118
William, Sen., . . . . .	142	John, freeman, . . . . .	207
Ransom, Ransome, Robert, . . . . .	109, 157	Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	209
freeman, . . . . .	181	Thomas, . . . . .	191
Rates ordered by the Court, and levied, 112, 115, 117,		freeman, . . . . .	183
123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 138,		Rocester, Hugh, freeman, . . . . .	186
141, 142, 144, 146, 147, 149, 150, 153—162,		Roger, John, . . . . .	190
164, 166, 167, 169.		Rogers, James, freeman, . . . . .	184
Rawlins, Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	180	John, . . . . . 121, 191, 198	
Thomas, Sen., . . . . .	191	freeman, . . . . . 182—184, 207, 208	
Thomas, Jun., . . . . .	191	John, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	203
Read, Reed, Reade, Benjamin, . . . . .	190	John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	178
Daniel, freeman, . . . . .	209	Joseph, . . . . . 108—110, 190, 201	
John, freeman, . . . . . 178, 205, 208		freeman, . . . . .	174, 177
John, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	209	Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	208
Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	196, 209	William, . . . . .	132
Goodman, . . . . .	191	Rollox, William, freeman, . . . . .	205
Rehoboth, . . . . . 106, 108, 120, 145, 147, 154		Rose, Roes, Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	178
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146,		Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	204
149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167, 169		Rouse, John, . . . . .	201
names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 196, 201,		freeman, . . . . .	207, 208
204		Rowe, John, freeman, . . . . .	182
See Seacunck.		Rowley, Henry, . . . . . 193, 200	
Renell, James, . . . . .	188	freeman, . . . . .	175, 177
Renolds, William, freeman, . . . . .	182	Moses, . . . . .	94
Rew, Edward, . . . . .	195	freeman, . . . . .	179
freeman, . . . . .	187	Rowse, John, . . . . .	196
Reynor, John, . . . . .	188	Royle, Gabriel, . . . . .	189
freeman, . . . . .	173	Ruekman, John, freeman, . . . . .	184
Richmond, John, . . . . . 121, 125, 145		Russell, George, . . . . . 129, 139, 191, 201	
freeman, . . . . .	186, 205	freeman, . . . . .	183, 204
—, of Taunton, . . . . .	139	John, . . . . . 193, 195, 201	
Rickard, Rickett, Esther, . . . . .	109	freeman, . . . . .	177
Gyles, . . . . . 111, 113		Mr., . . . . .	168
freeman, . . . . .	174, 203	—, . . . . .	196
Giles, Sen., 100, 104, 109, 114, 135, 188, 197, 202		Ryder, Rider, John, freeman, . . . . .	206
Giles, Jun., . . . . .	188, 197	Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	206
freeman, . . . . .	202, 203	Mary, . . . . .	127
John, . . . . . 109, 142, 188, 197		Samuel, . . . . . 194, 197	
freeman, . . . . .	203	freeman, . . . . .	185, 202
John, Jun., . . . . .	142	Samuel, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	185
Goodman, . . . . .	102	Samuel, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	181
Riddaway, James, freeman, . . . . .	178	Zechariah, freeman, . . . . .	206
Rider, see Ryder.			
Ridman, Thomas, fined, . . . . .	104, 107		
Ring, Ringe, Andrew, . . . . .	188, 197	<b>S</b> ABINE, SABIN, JOSEPH, freeman, . . . . .	209
freeman, . . . . .	174, 202	Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	209
Eleazer, freeman, . . . . .	203	William, . . . . . 115, 201	
William, freeman, . . . . .	203	freeman, . . . . .	209
Roberts, Thomas, . . . . .	188, 196	Saconett, . . . . .	161
Robins, John, freeman, . . . . .	181	rates, . . . . .	158
Th: . . . . .	190	Sampson, Samson, Abraham, 107, 121, 128, 189, 198	
Robinson, George, . . . . .	121	freeman, . . . . .	182, 204

Sampson, Abraham, Jun., . . . . .	126	Sherley, James, . . . . .	210
George, and wife, . . . . .	154	Shepherd, William, freeman, . . . . .	187
Henry, . . . . .	189, 198, 210	Sherman, John, freeman, . . . . .	208
freeman, . . . . .	175, 203	Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	208
Isaac, freeman, . . . . .	203	William, . . . . .	189
Stephen, freeman, . . . . .	204	freeman, . . . . .	182
—, . . . . .	155	—, . . . . .	196
Sanford, Robert, . . . . .	139	Shifferieke, Samuel, . . . . .	151, 152
Sandwich, . . . . .	101, 116	Shillingsworth, Shillingworth, Shillinsworth, Thom- as, . . . . .	193, 195
names of freemen and others, 175, 179, 183, 192, 199, 204		freeman, . . . . .	177, 184
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 131, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169.		See Chillingsworth.	
Saquatam, an Indian, . . . . .	103	Shirtlife, Shirtlife, Shercliffe, William, . . . . .	98, 99, 189
Sarjeant, William, . . . . .	200	Shove, George, freeman, . . . . .	205
Saunders, Sanders, Christopher, freeman, . . . . .	209	Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	206
Henry, . . . . .	164	Showamett lauds, money received for, . . . . .	148
freeman, . . . . .	179	Shreeve, Thomas, . . . . .	189
Tobias, . . . . .	195	Sillis, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	175
—, of Sandwich, . . . . .	163	Silvester, Dinah, . . . . .	122, 124
Saunderson, Henry, . . . . .	192	John, . . . . .	119
Savory, Anthony, freeman, . . . . .	174	freeman, . . . . .	208
Joseph, . . . . .	109, 111, 113	Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	204
Thomas, . . . . .	97, 102, 105, 117, 138, 188	Richard, . . . . .	151
—, . . . . .	106, 118, 128	freeman, . . . . .	178
Seadding, William, freeman, . . . . .	186	Simons, Simmons, Symons, John, . . . . .	119
Seitate, . . . . .	116, 145, 165	Moses, . . . . .	189
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169.		Thomas, . . . . .	191
names of freemen and others, 175, 180, 182, 183, 190, 198, 204		—, . . . . .	161—163
Seudder, John, . . . . .	193, 200	Simonson, Simmonson, Symonson, John, freeman, 204	
freeman, . . . . .	207	Moses, . . . . .	198, 210
Seacumek, alias Rehoboth, freemen of, . . . . .	196	freeman, . . . . .	175, 203
Seares, Sacres, Sares, Seeres, Sayer, John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	208	Skiffe, James, . . . . .	192, 199
Paul, freeman, . . . . .	186, 206	freeman, . . . . .	176, 184
Richard, freeman, . . . . .	185, 194, 200	James, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	205
Silas, freeman, . . . . .	206	James, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	205
Stephen, Henry, . . . . .	192	Stephen, freeman, . . . . .	180, 205
Secretary, to be paid for writing over the new laws, 166		Slawson, George, freeman, . . . . .	184
Seward, William, . . . . .	195	Slocum, Slocome, Anthony, . . . . .	195, 199
Shaw, Shawe, James, . . . . .	187, 197	Smalley, Smaley, Smaley, John, . . . . .	188, 201
John, . . . . .	197	freeman, . . . . .	174, 177
freeman, . . . . .	174	Smith, Smyth, Daniel, . . . . .	201
John, Sen., . . . . .	187	freeman, . . . . .	184, 209
John, Jun., . . . . .	187	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136, 141, 143, 145, 147, 149, 161, 163	
Jonathan, . . . . .	197, 198	Deborah, . . . . .	103
freeman, . . . . .	202, 203	Francis, freeman, . . . . .	187, 205
Thomas, . . . . .	193	Henry, freeman, . . . . .	179
freeman, . . . . .	179	John, . . . . .	100, 188, 193, 200
Shelley, Shelly, Shilley, John, . . . . .	108, 114	freeman, . . . . .	207
Robert, . . . . .	193, 200	and wife, . . . . .	103
freeman, . . . . .	182, 206	John, Sen., . . . . .	189
		freeman, . . . . .	181
		John, Jun., . . . . .	95, 99
		freeman, . . . . .	181
		John, the younger, . . . . .	98
		Joshua, freeman, . . . . .	209

Smith, Josiah, . . . . .	155	Sprague, Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	207
Ralph, . . . . .	105, 113	Squa Sachem, of Saconett, . . . . .	140
freeman, . . . . .	173, 184	Staeye, Richard, . . . . .	195
Richard, . . . . .	188	freeman, . . . . .	187
freeman, . . . . .	180, 186	Stakenbery, Peter, freeman, . . . . .	187
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	205	Standish, Alexander, . . . . .	190, 198
Sarah, . . . . .	122, 214	freeman, . . . . .	203
Shuball, freeman, . . . . .	205	Josiah, . . . . .	198, 202
Mr., . . . . .	168	freeman, . . . . .	203
Snow, Anthony, . . . . .	189, 196, 201	Miles, freeman, . . . . .	173, 174
freeman, . . . . .	207	Captain, . . . . .	190
Jabez, and wife, . . . . .	132	Standlocke, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	180
John, freeman, . . . . .	209	Stanford, Robert, . . . . .	121
Josiah, of Eastham, freeman, . . . . .	208	freeman, . . . . .	208
of Marshfield, freeman, . . . . .	208	Stanton, Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	208
Mark, . . . . .	189, 202	Starr, Comfort, . . . . .	190
freeman, . . . . .	208	freeman, . . . . .	175
Nicholas, . . . . .	189, 201	John, . . . . .	190
freeman, . . . . .	174, 177	Thomas, . . . . .	107, 110, 113, 115, 125, 129, 194
Stephen, freeman, . . . . .	208	freeman, . . . . .	185
William, . . . . .	188	Stedman, Isaac, . . . . .	191
freeman, . . . . .	185	freeman, . . . . .	183
Somers, Thomas, . . . . .	112	Stevens, Francis, freeman, . . . . .	179
Soule, Elizabeth, . . . . .	107, 110	Richard, freeman, . . . . .	206
George, . . . . .	189, 198, 210	Simon, . . . . .	122
freeman, . . . . .	174, 175	Williams, freeman, . . . . .	208
wife of, . . . . .	95	Stockbridge, Charles, freeman, . . . . .	180
John, . . . . .	95, 99, 103, 155	John, . . . . .	192
Nathaniel, . . . . .	126, 128, 135, 136	freeman, . . . . .	183
Zechariah, . . . . .	189, 198	Stoddard, Simeon, . . . . .	168
Southworth, Southwood, Constant, 94, 100, 102, 190, 198		Street, Streete, Francis, freeman, . . . . .	186
freeman, . . . . .	175	Nicholas, freeman, . . . . .	186
Edward, . . . . .	121, 133	Mr., . . . . .	195
freeman, . . . . .	204	Stronge, John, . . . . .	195
Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	202	freeman, . . . . .	176
Thomas, . . . . .	100, 101, 188, 197	Studson, Stutson, Steedson, Benjamin, freeman, . . . . .	205
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . .	93	John, freeman, . . . . .	204
freeman, . . . . .	174	Robert, . . . . .	192, 198
Captain, . . . . .	121	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, . . . . .	119
Lieutenant, . . . . .	101, 197	freeman, . . . . .	183, 204
Mr., . . . . .	137	Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	205
Sowams, rates, . . . . .	118, 123	Cornet, . . . . .	153, 157
Sowther, Nathaniel, . . . . .	188	on committee to take Treasurer's account, . . . . .	110
freeman, . . . . .	173	Stukeley, John, freeman, . . . . .	184
Sparrow, Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	184, 208	Sturgis, Sturges, Edward, . . . . .	110, 130, 194, 200
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 163, 168		freeman, . . . . .	185
Richard, . . . . .	188, 202	Edward, Sen., . . . . .	108
freeman, . . . . .	174	freeman, . . . . .	206
Spooner, William, . . . . .	187, 197	Edward, Jun., . . . . .	132, 133
Sprague, Francis, . . . . .	190, 198, 210	Samuel, . . . . .	107
freeman, . . . . .	175	Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	206
John, . . . . .	98, 111, 130, 131, 132, 133	Sturtivant, Stertevant, Samuel, . . . . .	99
Samuel, . . . . .	168, 210	Sucquatamacke, an Indian, . . . . .	110
		Summers, Sumers, Thomas, . . . . .	120, 122, 124
		Sutcliffe, Abraham, . . . . .	122, 124

Sutcliffe, Abraham, freeman, . . . . .	180, 205	Thrasher, Christopher, . . . . .	195
Sutton, George, . . . . .	191	freeman, . . . . .	186
freeman, . . . . .	183	Israel, freeman, . . . . .	206
John, . . . . .	132, 133, 136, 199	Thresher, Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	206
freeman, . . . . .	180	Thurstone, Charles, . . . . .	187
Simon, . . . . .	191	Tilden, Joseph, . . . . .	191
freeman, . . . . .	183	freeman, . . . . .	183
William, . . . . .	118, 120	Nathaniel, . . . . .	132
—, of Scituate, . . . . .	163, 164	Stephen, freeman, . . . . .	180
Swansey, . . . . .	136	Thomas, . . . . .	191
rates, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 149, 150, 156,		freeman, . . . . .	178
158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 169		Mr., . . . . .	100
Swift, Swyft, Jone, . . . . .	103	Tiley, Thomas, . . . . .	189
William, . . . . .	130, 133, 192	Till, James, . . . . .	191
freeman, . . . . .	179, 205	Tilly, Tillie, William, . . . . .	193
Synkins, Nicholas, . . . . .	193, 194	alias Hillier, Hugh, . . . . .	194
freeman, . . . . .	185	freeman, . . . . .	185
<b>T</b> ABOR, PHILIP, freeman, . . . . .	176	Tilson, Edmond, . . . . .	188
Tanner, Mr., . . . . .	122, 124	freeman, . . . . .	174, 181
Tart, Tarte, Edward, . . . . .	191	Edward, . . . . .	197
Thomas, . . . . .	191	Ephraim, . . . . .	113, 114
freeman, . . . . .	183	freeman, . . . . .	202
Taunton, . . . . .	104, 107, 111, 145, 147, 148, 165	John, . . . . .	129
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,		Tilton, John, . . . . .	191
149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167,		Tinkham, Ephraim, . . . . .	144, 189
169.		freeman, . . . . .	181
names of freemen and others, 176, 186, 195, 199,		Tisdale, Tisdall, James, freeman, . . . . .	205
204		John, . . . . .	125, 190, 199
Taylor, Tayler, Henry, freeman, . . . . .	179	freeman, . . . . .	175, 182
Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	208	John, Jun., . . . . .	121
Lydia, . . . . .	131	Titus, John, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	209
Richard, . . . . .	132, 194	John, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	209
freeman, . . . . .	185, 186	Tobey, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	180
Temple, Richard, . . . . .	194	Tompkins, Samuel, . . . . .	189, 202
Templer, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	185	freeman, . . . . .	182
Thacher, Anthony, . . . . .	194, 200	Tompson, John, . . . . .	189
freeman, . . . . .	176, 185	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136,	
John, freeman, . . . . .	206	140	
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		Torrey, James, . . . . .	105, 106, 108, 198
count, . . . . .	127, 155, 163	freeman, . . . . .	204
Rodolphus, freeman, . . . . .	204	William, freeman, . . . . .	204
Thatcher, Captain, . . . . .	164	Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas-	
Thorne, Joseph, . . . . .	151, 152	urer's account, . . . . .	113
Thomas, John, . . . . .	196	Totman, Thomas, . . . . .	112, 114, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129
freeman, . . . . .	178, 208	Toute, Richard, . . . . .	191
Nathaniel, . . . . .	125, 145, 153, 195, 196, 201	Tracy, John, . . . . .	198
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-		freeman, . . . . .	204
count, . . . . .	163	Stephen, freeman, . . . . .	174
freeman, . . . . .	177, 207	Treasurer, the, . . . . .	101, 133
Nathaniel, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	208	allowance to, . . . . .	108, 121
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	208	salary of, 94, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 111, 114,	
William, . . . . .	127, 128, 130, 195, 210	117, 121, 125, 128, 130, 133, 137, 139, 141,	
freeman, . . . . .	173, 177	143, 145, 146, 148, 155, 159, 165, 166, 168	
Captain, . . . . .	99, 104	Treasurer's account, 93, 104, 106, 107, 110, 113, 116,	
		119, 120, 124, 129, 132, 133, 136, 139, 141,	
		143, 145, 146, 148, 154, 160, 163, 164, 167	

Treat, Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 208  
 Trope, William, freeman, . . . . . 207  
 Truant, Treuant, Morris, or Maurice, . . . . . 189, 201  
     freeman, . . . . . 182, 207  
 Trumble Ralph, . . . . . 196  
 Tubbs, Dorothy, . . . . . 143  
     William, . . . . . 109, 110, 113, 143, 189, 198  
     freeman, . . . . . 175, 204  
 Tupper, Tuper, Thomas, . . . . . 99, 192, 199  
     freeman, . . . . . 176, 180, 184, 205  
     Goodman, . . . . . 101  
 Turner, Daniel, . . . . . 190  
     freeman, . . . . . 180  
     Humphrey, . . . . . 191, 198  
     freeman, . . . . . 175  
     John, . . . . . 191  
     freeman, . . . . . 187  
     John, Sen., . . . . . 199  
     freeman, . . . . . 180, 204  
     John, Jun., . . . . . 199  
     freeman, . . . . . 180, 204  
     Joseph, . . . . . 122, 124  
     freeman, . . . . . 205  
     Michael, . . . . . 192  
     freeman, . . . . . 184  
     Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . . 180, 205  
     Ruhamah, . . . . . 112, 114  
     Susanna, . . . . . 137  
     Thomas, . . . . . 98  
     freeman, . . . . . 180  
 Twining, Twynning, William, . . . . . 194  
     freeman, . . . . . 185  
 Twisden, John, freeman, . . . . . 175

**U**  
 UNDER MARSHALL, . . . . . 165  
     salary of, . . . . . 130, 134, 168  
 Ure, see Ewer.  
 Usher, Mr., . . . . . 120  
 Utley, Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 180

**V**  
 ASSELL, JOHN, . . . . . 191  
     William, . . . . . 191  
     freeman, . . . . . 182  
 Vaughan, George, . . . . . 108, 133  
     freeman, . . . . . 178  
 Vinall, John, . . . . . 199  
     Stephen, . . . . . 199  
     freeman, . . . . . 180, 204  
 Vincent, Henry, freeman, . . . . . 179, 206  
     John, . . . . . 193, 199  
     freeman, . . . . . 175, 206  
 Vixon, Robert, . . . . . 202  
     freeman, . . . . . 208  
 Vobes, Voabes, John, . . . . . 189

Vobes, John, freeman, . . . . . 182  
     William, . . . . . 168

**W**  
 ADE, NICHOLAS, . . . . . 191  
     freeman, . . . . . 182  
     Thomas, . . . . . 155  
     freeman, . . . . . 204  
 Wadfield, John, . . . . . 191  
 Wadiloue, Nicholas, . . . . . 194  
 Wadsworth, Waddesworth, Christopher, . . . . . 190, 198  
     freeman, . . . . . 174  
     John, freeman, . . . . . 204  
     Joseph, . . . . . 121, 198  
     freeman, . . . . . 182, 204  
 Walker, James, . . . . . 106, 121, 130, 195, 199  
     on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 110,  
         119, 124, 129  
     freeman, . . . . . 205  
     James, Sen., . . . . . 136  
     John, . . . . . 196  
     freeman, . . . . . 170, 208  
     Philip, . . . . . 201  
     freeman, . . . . . 178, 209  
     Samuel, freeman, . . . . . 209  
     William, . . . . . 135, 202  
     freeman, . . . . . 208  
 Waller, Ralph, freeman, . . . . . 174  
 Wanant, an Indian, fined, . . . . . 122  
 Wanton, Edward, . . . . . 151, 152  
 Warren, James, freeman, . . . . . 203  
     Joseph, . . . . . 189  
     freeman, . . . . . 181, 203  
     Nathaniel, . . . . . 105, 108, 158, 189, 197  
     on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-  
         count, . . . . . 110, 113  
 Washborne, Washbourne, Washburne, Washbourn,  
     John, . . . . . 165  
     freeman, . . . . . 175  
     John, Sen., . . . . . 190, 198  
     freeman, . . . . . 182  
     John, Jun., . . . . . 190, 198  
     Philip, . . . . . 190  
 Waterman, Joseph, . . . . . 133  
     Robert, . . . . . 195, 196  
     freeman, . . . . . 174, 177, 182  
 Watson, George, . . . . . 188, 197  
     freeman, . . . . . 174, 202  
 Watters, Anthony, . . . . . 196  
 Weatherden, see Witherden.  
 Webb, George, fined, . . . . . 94  
 Weesunka, an Indian, fined, . . . . . 110  
 Wells, Isaae, . . . . . 193  
     freeman, . . . . . 182  
 West, Francis, . . . . . 189, 198  
     freeman, . . . . . 204

West, Peter, freeman, . . . . .	204	Williams, Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	205
Thomas, . . . . .	133	Richard, . . . . .	193, 199
Twyford, . . . . .	196	freeman, . . . . .	176, 205
Weston, Edmund, . . . . .	189, 198	Samuel, . . . . .	194
freeman, . . . . .	182, 203	freeman, . . . . .	205
Elnathan, freeman, . . . . .	204	Thomas, . . . . .	189
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	204	freeman, . . . . .	181, 208
Weyburne, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	182	Timothy, . . . . .	196
Whale, payment from Barnstable on account of a, 165		Ensign, . . . . .	109
Wheaton, Robert, freeman, . . . . .	178	Mr., . . . . .	133
Wheildon, Henry, . . . . .	194	Williamson, Timothy, . . . . .	201
Wheildon, Gabriel, freeman, . . . . .	185	Willington, Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	187
Whitecomb, Whetcombe, Wheteome, Whitecombe, . . . . .		Willis, Wiles, Wills, John, . . . . .	190, 202
John, . . . . .	191	freeman, . . . . .	182
freeman, . . . . .	183	on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124	
Robert, . . . . .	104, 114	Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	205
freeman, . . . . .	180	Lawrence, . . . . .	192, 202
Whetstone, John, freeman, . . . . .	183	freeman, . . . . .	185
Whilden, John, freeman, . . . . .	186	Nathaniel, . . . . .	192
Whippoo, James, freeman, . . . . .	207	freeman, . . . . .	184
Whiston, John, freeman, . . . . .	180, 205	Richard, . . . . .	109, 111, 116
Whistons, John, . . . . .	191	William, . . . . .	118, 191, 198
White, Daniel, freeman, . . . . .	208	freeman, . . . . .	183, 204
Ebenezer, freeman, . . . . .	208	Wilmott, Willmouth, Willmouth, John, freeman, . . . . .	209
Emmanuel, . . . . .	194, 200	Jonathan, freeman, . . . . .	209
freeman, . . . . .	176, 185	Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	178, 209
Gowen, . . . . .	190	Wilson, Benjamin, . . . . .	195
Joseph, . . . . .	155	John, . . . . .	107
Nicholas, . . . . .	147	Richard, . . . . .	190
freeman, . . . . .	187	Wing, Winge, Daniel, . . . . .	93, 95, 97, 98, 192
Peregrine, . . . . .	106, 201	John, . . . . .	192
freeman, . . . . .	207	freeman, . . . . .	185
Resolved, . . . . .	191, 199	Stephen, . . . . .	97, 192
freeman, . . . . .	183	freeman, . . . . .	180
Timothy, . . . . .	155	Win : man, Mr., . . . . .	196
young, of Bristol, . . . . .	161	Winslow, Winslowe, Edward, . . . . .	195, 196
Whitney, Jeremiah, . . . . .	189	freeman, . . . . .	173, 177
freeman, . . . . .	179	Isaac, freeman, . . . . .	208
Thomas, . . . . .	188	John, . . . . .	120, 187
freeman, . . . . .	181	freeman, . . . . .	173
Whittacare, Richard, freeman, . . . . .	209	Josiah, . . . . .	100, 101, 105, 128, 130, 195, 196, 201
Wickson, Robert, . . . . .	187	freeman, . . . . .	173, 177
Wilbor, Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	186, 206	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
Wilbore, Shadrach, freeman, . . . . .	186, 206	count, . . . . .	93, 101
Will, an Indian, . . . . .	132	gratuity of £10 ordered to, . . . . .	95
Willerd, George, . . . . .	190	Governor, the colony debtor to, . . . . .	145
freeman, . . . . .	182	Josias, Sen., . . . . .	126, 133, 136, 201
Willet, Willet, Thomas, . . . . .	188, 197	on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-	
freeman, . . . . .	174	count, . . . . .	101
Captain, . . . . .	98, 100, 102, 105	Josias, Jun., . . . . .	100, 101
Williams, Alexander, . . . . .	196	Joseph, . . . . .	196
Edward, . . . . .	191	Kenelme, . . . . .	110, 195, 196, 201
John, freeman, . . . . .	175, 204	freeman, . . . . .	173, 177, 206
John, Sen., . . . . .	191, 198	Kenelme, Jun., . . . . .	107, 113, 116, 120
John, Jun., . . . . .	118, 191, 198	Nathaniel, freeman, . . . . .	207
Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	205	Nathaniel, Jun., freeman, . . . . .	208

Winslow, Major, . . . . .	101, 106	Woodfeild, John, freeman, . . . . .	183
Captain, . . . . .	94	Woodward, Walter, freeman, . . . . .	175
See Major; see also Governor.		—, of Taunton, . . . . .	155, 160
Winsor, Winsor, Joseph, . . . . .	192	Woodworth, Isaac, . . . . .	153
freeman, . . . . .	184	Joseph, freeman, . . . . .	204
Walter, fined, . . . . .	135	Walter, . . . . .	191, 198
Winter, Christopher, . . . . .	108, 110, 113, 191	freeman, . . . . .	204
freeman, . . . . .	183	of Taunton, . . . . .	162, 163
John, . . . . .	191	Woomham, an Indian, . . . . .	110
freeman, . . . . .	183	Worden, Peter, . . . . .	119, 194
Obadiah, freeman, . . . . .	180	freeman, . . . . .	185
Wiswall, Ichabod, freeman, . . . . .	203	Wormall, Esther, . . . . .	127
Witherden, Weatherden, John, . . . . .	191	Joseph, . . . . .	198
freeman, . . . . .	183	Wright, Anthony, . . . . .	192
Witherell, Wetherell, Wetherrell, Weatherell,		freeman, . . . . .	184
Samuel, freeman, . . . . .	204	Nicholas, . . . . .	192
Theophilus, freeman, . . . . .	204	Peter, . . . . .	192
William, . . . . .	111, 133, 195, 198, 199	freeman, . . . . .	184
freeman, . . . . .	182, 187, 204, 205	Richard, . . . . .	188, 197
Mr., . . . . .	191	freeman, . . . . .	174, 202
Witherley, Mr., . . . . .	136	Wyatt, Wyate, James, . . . . .	195, 199
Wood, Henry, . . . . .	188, 197	Wyborne, Thomas, . . . . .	191
John, . . . . .	188, 197		
freeman, . . . . .	181		
Samuel, . . . . .	144		
freeman, . . . . .	205		
Stephen, . . . . .	188, 202		
freeman, . . . . .	181, 208		
Thomas, freeman, . . . . .	208		
William, . . . . .	192		
freeman, . . . . .	176		
Woodcock, Woodcocke, John, freeman, . . . . .	178		
John, Sen., freeman, . . . . .	209		
		<b>Y</b> ARMOUTH, . . . . .	101, 106, 150, 161
		rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144,	
		146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164,	
		167, 169.	
		names of freemen and others of, 176, 185, 194,	
		200, 204	
		Yeonge, John, . . . . .	178
		Younge, John, freeman, . . . . .	184

9707













